

The scam that shocked the Universe

This information is for the ones who want to know why so much in this world is messed up, painful and hurtful. Why there are things like war, hate, murder, disease, and many other things that do not seem to make real sense, especially since God is all powerful.

Hopefully what follows will be written clearly enough to make it easy to grasp on to the basics of what has taken place, what is taking place, and what will be taking place - from Everlasting to Everlasting. The chasm between the actual Truth and the fiction we have been manipulated to believe is huge. Truth is not stranger than fiction once reasonably understood.

What are some of the questions that will be answered here?

- Who is God the Father?
- Who is God the Son?
- Are angels real?
- Who is Lucifer?
- Who is Satan?
- Is there other life in the universe?

- What happens when you die?
- Is there a way to come out of this mess alive?

- Why is there so much confusion in this world?
- Is there an eternal burning hell?
- Was everything created or was it evolution?

- What is freewill?
- Why are we here?
- Why are you here?
- Why am I here?

- What is real Love?

If you prefer easier reading in PDF form, you can [CLICK ON THIS](#)

This is a work in progress, and will be expanded on and extended with time, especially pertaining to current times. It will cover from the very beginning of iniquity to its very end.

Quotes are taken from the authorized King James Version, but the old English was replaced with modern language. Anything in between [] are those changes made or comments from the writer.

Quotes from the KJV are in larger letters, and comments are in smaller letters. Hopefully these things will make it easier to read and follow along.

The scam that shocked the universe

Original: 2/21/2019

Updated: 4/21/2020

Pages 1 - 54: Introduction to some basics of life on earth and in Heaven.

Pages 54 - 247: Introduction to the mystery of iniquity.

Perfect Peace and Harmony

Long before the human race was created, the angelic host was brought in to existence by the Eternal Father and Son. Unlike humans, the angels were **created in spirit form**; yet they **can also be seen in human appearance**. Angels were created with the ability to fly at incredible speeds and great distances. Rocket ships of our day fly as if near standstill compared to the speed of angels.

Hebrews 1:7 And of the angels He says, Who **makes His angels spirits**, and His ministers a **flame of fire**.

Hebrews 13:2 Be not forgetful to entertain **strangers**: for thereby some have **entertained angels unawares**.

The angels were created with superior intellect, beautiful in appearance, heartwarming in behavior and perfect in character. Every attribute they were created with was without flaw.

They were also given the wonderful gift of freewill. They could make any decision for anything pertaining to their own personal and individual being. Altering anything was not even a thought, since everything was already wonderful and amazing - flawless, perfect and pure.

The angels were given Heaven for their Home - in the very presence of Divinity. Each one was given a highly honored position in life. No one angel was created better than another; all were equal to each other. The harmony between them was perfect; each one had the utmost respect for one another and for all.

The Father and Son were shown a deep reverence; not only because God created them from nothing in to life, but because of the deepest and purest Love the Father and Son had for each individual angel.

One angel, Lucifer by name, was referred to as the son of the morning. He was given the highest position of trust ever given to any created being, not only in Heaven, but throughout the entire universe.

Lucifer was greatly Loved, highly respected and deeply honored by all the angels. The Love Lucifer had for all others, individually, was rich; his care was intense; his warm-heartedness in the interests of all others was tender and gentle; **he was perfect in his ways.**

[Isaiah 14:12](#) ...O Lucifer, son of the morning!

[Ezekiel 28:12](#) ...This says the Lord GOD; **you seal up the sum**, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

[Ezekiel 28:15](#) You *were* **perfect in your ways** from the day that you were created...

Lucifer was welcomed in to many private conversations between the Father and Son, but not in to every exchange. Lucifer and all the angels were given tremendous intellectual ability and remarkable talents. Yet, there were still certain aspects of universal life they did not have the insight to comprehend; especially when it came to Divinity, and the insight and understanding of Everlasting.

Lucifer did not have the mental capacity to understand all that is involved when it comes to - from Everlasting to Everlasting. That is one of the dynamics that makes a clear distinction between the Creator and His creation. God is the only

One that knows what, from Everlasting to Everlasting is all about, because He is **from Everlasting to Everlasting**. No one else can honestly say that.

That is what having Life, in and of Your Own Self is:

- Always Been;
- Always Is;
- Always Will Be.

Psalms 93:2 Your Throne *is* established of old. You *are* **from Everlasting**.

Psalms 90:2,4 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever You had formed the earth and the world, even **from Everlasting to Everlasting**, You *are* God. (4) For a thousand years in Your sight *are but* as yesterday when it is past, and *as* a watch in the night.

2 Peter 3:8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day *is* with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

In other words, when you look at Eternity; because God is from Everlasting to Everlasting, what is a day? What are a thousand years? It is the passing of time that never ceases. Humans today think living a hundred years is some great feat. Yet, in the scope of Eternity, it is little more than a blink of the eyes.

If all you do is focus on the temporary, the Eternal may seem mind-boggling to some degree, when it is totally just as real. Eternity is still living and experiencing life a moment at a time - it just never comes to an end. That is truly wonderful for all that will partake of this experience, considering they will always be in a pure and perfect state of being.

Never cut your self short from all of reality. You were created to experience all of life; not just the temporal that we have now. Learn all the steps to make sure you are around Forever. Why would you not?

Remember, the angels could not comprehend the true and far reaching richness of what, from Everlasting to Everlasting is, and numerous other aspects of Divinity; even when living in God's personal presence. It is no big deal that humans lack this understanding, for Adam **was made just a little lower than the angels**.

[Hebrews 2:6-7](#) But one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man, that You are mindful of him? or the son of man, that You visit him? (7) **You made him a little lower than the angels;** You crowned him with glory and honor, and did set him over the works of Your Hands:

What we do have as humans, is more than enough information available so we can make intelligent decisions when it comes to

- God,
- His creation,
- our individual lives,
- the lifestyle we choose to live according to,
- our individual opportunity for Eternal Life,
- our purposes for being here now.

So much will make direct and immediate sense at the Return of Christ for the ones that will be going in to Eternal Life. Yet, we can know so much more today, if we just simply apply ourselves and seek Him in His Word with great diligence.

Many people spend 12 - 20 years in school learning limited and various facets on how to live a temporary life.

- How many people give God enough time, to even go through His Written Word just once?
- How many are really interested in learning what has happened, what is happening, and what will happen through all of time?
- How many individuals will keep personally going to God, and in to His Word to find out all they can?
- How many will endure until the end; reaching the point where they will be able to enter in to Eternal Life because of an honest connection, and a genuine level of mutual trust between you and God?

[1 Corinthians 15:50-58](#) Now this I say, [brothers and sisters], that flesh and blood cannot inherit the Kingdom of God; neither does corruption inherit incorruption. (51) Behold, I show you a mystery; We will not all sleep, but we will all be changed, (52) In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised incorruptible, and we will be changed.

(53) For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal *must* put on immortality. (54) So when this corruptible will have put on incorruption, and this mortal will have put on immortality, then will be brought to pass the saying that is Written, Death is swallowed up in Victory.

(55) O death, where *is* your sting? O grave, where *is* your victory?

(56) The sting of death *is* sin; and the strength of sin *is* the Law.

In other words: Sin is a poison that eventually brings forth death.

The Law reveals

- how a person can let sin overpower them; and much more important, how to avoid that from happening.
- how a person can poison their own self; and much more important, how to avoid that from happening.

Any one in their right mind would not want to poison their self.

(57) But thanks *be* to God, Who gives us the Victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. (58) Therefore, my beloved [brothers and sisters], you be steadfast, unmovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as you know that your labor is **not** in vain in the Lord.

- What really matters to you?
- Honestly, where do you place your values?
- Are your priorities just in the here and now; or are they much more importantly, in the Forever?
- Do you even realize God made you to be with Him for Eternity? If so, why would you risk missing out on Everything, for the tiny, insignificant **things** of this world? Why would you risk missing out on your one chance of being Forever with Him?
- Have you taken serious time to personally know your Creator as He really is? or are you basing Who He is, only by what others have told you?
- Do you have an intimate relationship with God - the One Who has given you life? the One Who has given His Life for you?
- Do you know why He has given you life?
- Do you know why He gave His Life for you?

Be transformed by the renewing of your mind

- If your relationship with God is **growing daily**,
- If you are letting Him convert you in to a **whole, new, and wonderful creation**,
- If you are letting Him **transform your life** in to that which you have not before experienced,

you are in for the greatest time of your life, and it will be never-ending; words can not describe how wonderful it will all be for you.

Acts 17:11-12 These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the Word with all readiness of mind, and **searched the Scriptures daily**, whether those things were so. (12) Therefore many of them believed; also of honorable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

Hebrews 3:12-14 Take heed, [brothers and sisters], lest there be in any of you an **evil heart of unbelief**, in departing from the Living God. (13) But exhort one another **daily**, while it is called Today; lest any of you be hardened through the **deceitfulness** of sin. (14) For we are **made partakers** of Christ, **if** we hold the beginning of our confidence steadfast **to the end**;

Did you catch how evil is defined in this instance?

- Not believing God is exactly Who He says He is.
- Not fully trusting God, and instead, trusting your own limited knowledge more than God; or trusting someone other than God, or putting your trust in to some thing.

2 Corinthians 5:17 Therefore if any one *be* in Christ, *the same is* [a new creation]: old things are passed away; behold, **all things are become new**.

Romans 12:1-2 I beseech you therefore, [brothers and sisters], by the mercies of God, that you present your bodies a **living** sacrifice, **holy**,

acceptable to God, *which is* your **reasonable** service. (2) And be **not** conformed to this world: but you **be transformed by the renewing of your mind**, that you may **prove** what *is* that good, and acceptable, and perfect, **Will of God**.

- If you are not absolutely sure, at least about the basics of what is really going on now,
- If you are not absolutely sure, at least about the basics of what brought us to where we are now,
- If you are not absolutely sure, at least about the basics of what will be taking place in Eternity,
- If you are not absolutely sure how to get in to Eternal Life,

why would you wait to find out the Truth? Why, when the Truth is so easily accessible? If you want answers to the questions just mentioned, keep reading.

You might consider asking your self:

- Are you deliberately ignoring or denying the realization of how much value God has placed on your individual life?
- Are you choosing to disregard how important you are to God?
- Are you so willing to disrespect yourself by refusing to live your Life in its Forever entirety?

- Why would you ignore any one that has genuine infinite value?
- Why would you place a low value on who God made you to be?
- Why would you place a low value on who God made other individuals to be?
- What could ever move you, or who could you ever let convince you to belittle your own opportunity for Eternal Life in any way?

- Do you consider someone your friend, if they attempt to convince you to ignore God, or to turn away from God's yearning for you to be with Him Forever?
- Would a true friend interfere with you finding out the real directions necessary to enter in to Eternal Life? or would they earnestly help you?
- A true friend would highly encourage you to be with the One that created you, so you could be with Him Forever - and they would expect the same from you; that is, if you are a true and genuine friend to them. Or is there an intentional disconnect going on?

- How can you call yourself a friend, if you are interfering with someone who is considering the directions that lead in to Eternal Life?
- How could you even attempt to dissuade someone who seriously wants to find out if Eternal Life is real, and how they can get there; and yet, you claim to care about them, or even love them?
- How? How can you make any real sense in attempting to turn any one away from God in an way, or for any reason? How?

Truthfully answer these questions for your self!

- Are we so desperate for fellowship or companionship here and now, that we will let others get so close to us, to where we will allow them to turn us away from an Eternal Future?
- Will we grade someone by what they look like, or by what they own, or how little they have?
- Will we let the temporary relationships we have with others, keep us from having a genuine relationship with the One Who made us to be with Him for all time?
- Will we let them get so close to us, that we will let them turn us away, or keep us from being totally intimate with God?
- Will we let any one interfere with our opportunity of experiencing God's pure and perfect Love for us, and get in the way of us living with Him, Forever?

Are we failing to realize there will be many millions from earth that will have chosen God, and who will be living in Eternity - that they will always be there? The ones who will be there are going to be the kind of friends we always wanted to have close to us - and we can have them with us Forever.

- Do we take time to recognize them?
- Have we met any of them, or were we too busy to notice?
- Or were we too busy to even give them the time of day?

We may not have many true and genuine friends here and now. Do not let your self get so short sighted; but rather, investigate the entire View; take in the all-embracing Eternal Scene so you can make informed and intelligent decisions for your self.

The ones going in to Eternal Life know with absolute certainty that their lives have barely begun. Are you one of them? You can be. If you are going to be in Eternity, true friends will be everywhere you go. Genuine friends will be every one you see in the Forever, because you will eventually know each one - perfectly.

No one will ever be cruel to you in any way; cruelty and all such things will never exist beyond what we have now. Pure and genuine respect will be the norm; this will be the constant for every one in Eternal Life.

Nothing better; not even remotely close in any way.

The ones going in to Eternity know with absolute certainty that all of Life will always keep getting way, way, way better - Forever. Grasp on to that.

There is nothing; nothing at all; nothing Forever that will ever be boring or mundane or common for the ones that get to enter in to Eternal Life. Do not stop your self from getting there.

You will always and Forever be looking so forward to what is coming next, as you are fully and abundantly embracing and enjoying all that is constantly present - and all of this will be without end. Truly, grasp on to this.

All the emphasis just mentioned does **not even begin** to tell about how all will be in Eternity. Will you be there for the Forever experience? You can be. It is easy to get there.

Yes, it is easy to get there. If you will be there, you will then know how embarrassingly under emphasized some of what you just read is; on how things will be for the ones who can go in.

For the ones who will be there; they will know you would have to be there to truly grasp on to all the magnificence and wonderful amazement that is going on in the rest of the universe - even all that is going on right now. Do not miss out on your chance to be there.

Just a note: What is discussed herein is not commonly talked about. If it seems a bit difficult to read through this and follow along, that is probably why. The more the reality of the Eternal takes place inside you, the more easily it will be to deeply comprehend to this kind of language. **End of note.**

No satellite, telescope, rocket ship or observatory will ever see the rest of life throughout the endless universe in our current temporary state. You will have to be in Eternity to have access to every thing and to every one else. Besides the Son of God, the angels are the only ones that have access to earth.

Fallen angels are here; more commonly known as devils.

- They make it seem as if they are here to help us, but they are not.
- They trick, deceive and lie to us.
- They complicate our lives; often severely. God is usually blamed for what the devils are doing.
- They promise eternal things that they can not fulfill in any way.
- They temporarily prosper certain individuals who will temporarily benefit them.
- They desperately want to keep us from getting Home with God; to convince us to turn from Him and reject Him.

It does not matter how twisted that sounds. Strangely, that is what they changed their own selves in to - from pure, perfect and holy beings, in to the basest of criminals against universal Law. They are working hard to get you to be like them in many ways. They may give the appearance of wanting to help you, but they only want your ultimate demise.

Holy angels are here.

- They are here to help the ones that truly want to go Home to Heaven and be with their Creator and God.
- They are here to help the ones that sincerely want to know the Truth; the ones that greatly enjoy living according to God's Way of Life.
- They are here to make sure devils do not bring all their destructive ways on earth until the mystery of iniquity is fully revealed, and reaches its forever end.

More about these things will be discussed through the rest of this writing.

It is just a matter of time before Christ comes back for:

- the ones that took the time to be in a genuine, heart rich relationship with Him.

- the ones who took the time to find out what God's Way of Life is, and understand why they truly Love all aspects and characteristics of His Way of Life.
- the ones that truly have a deep and rich love for all other people.
- the ones that can be trusted with Eternal Life; that truly trust Him.
- the ones who can richly love all people, regardless how others choose to live their lives. God is Love. Love, and to Love, and to be Loved is a Way of Life; it is not something you put on and take off when you feel like it - Love is a constant and continuous state of being.

No one can stop you from being ready to meet Christ at His Return, except you. Why would you stop your self? There is no sound reason to do such a thing. So get ready now, and always stay ready.

If you choose not to be there, you will miss out on everything; which would truly be unfortunate for you; so be ready, and stay ready.

Matthew 25:6 And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the Bridegroom comes; you go out to meet Him.

Mark 13:35-37 You watch therefore: for you know not when the Master of the house comes, at evening, or at midnight, or at the cock [rooster] crowing, or in the morning: (36) **Lest** coming suddenly He **find you sleeping**. (37) And what I say to you, I say to all, **Watch**.

So are we to stay awake around the clock? No. What is meant by - **lest He find you sleeping**, is that

- you stay alert.
- you pay attention to the signs of the times.
- you stay attentive, and stay aware to changes that are quickly coming upon all of us; both local and global movements.
- you are inviting others to go Home to Heaven.

You want to be fully ready when Christ Returns for His saints.

Beyond what mere words can express.

Yes, Eternal Life will be way beyond all that we can imagine when we think of things that are **glorious and majestic**. You can not even begin to compare what

is there, from what any one on earth has ever experienced and seen in the here and now.

Isaiah 64:4 For since the beginning of the world [the people] have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither has the eye seen, O God, beside You, *what* He has prepared for [the ones] that wait for Him.

1 Corinthians 2:6-10 Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought [nothing]: (7) But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, *even* the hidden *wisdom*, which God ordained before the world **to our glory**: (8) Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known *it*, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

(9) But as it is Written, Eye has not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of [the human soul], the things which God has prepared for them that Love Him. (10) But God **has revealed** *them* to us by His Spirit: for the Spirit searches all things, yes, the deep things of God.

Life on earth can be very fragile

Do you know how many people will die today - young, middle age and older, that are not expecting to die? Do you know how many will not make it out of the womb alive today because of stillbirth and abortion?

If you are breathing, why would you hesitate to find out if the directions you have to get in to Eternal Life are totally accurate? There will be no second chances. Now is the time for you to decide which way you want to go. Get real, and stay real.

If you refuse to take time now, obviously your value of Eternal Life is very low, or even nonexistent. When there is such a low or non-existent value, why would anyone think they could be trusted with the highest honor and privilege of entering in to Eternal Life?

It is a matter of trust

For the longest time all angels knew they could completely trust God without reservation. They were fully confident they could take Him at His every Word. It has been a different experience for humankind, but it was not that way in the very beginning of the human race.

Why was there a change? Created beings chose to believe lies from the originator of lies - Lucifer, later known as Satan. Strangely, beings started believing a created being, instead of the Creator of all beings. If you too see that as strange, look how many people today are starting to believe and put their trust in artificial intelligence?

Real Intelligence

Even though the Creator is **so far beyond** all His created beings in every way, He **never looks down on any one** of them. **God values all of His creation.** No one is looked upon **more or less important than another.**

The ones who make the wisest decisions are looked upon with the same value as the ones that make the unwise of decisions. God died for each and every one of us, so we could individually choose Life; so we could individually choose Him, and live with Him Forever. What decisions are you making for your own self? Decisions for a never ending Life, or decisions for a forever end?

How much value do you place on God's sacrifice for you? Really, how much? How often do you think about what He did for you, especially when you grasp on to the fact of Who He is?

How much value do you place on all others?

The angels were created for Everlasting Life. It was fundamental and essential for each one to uphold a genuine value for all of life, and to have purity of Love for every individual being.

Even though Lucifer's appointed position gave him more insight in to the things pertaining to God than had the other angels, this did not cause any conflict among the angelic host. They all had prominent positions in the presence of the

Father and Son. Contentment among all of them was wonderful, and all were perfectly satisfied with their individual stations in life. There was perfect harmony.

The beginning of the mystery of iniquity

At one point a very long time ago, something very odd took place inside Lucifer's mind. Though he had the highest position of trust available of all created beings throughout the entire universe, he began to originate within himself, and by himself, unusual thoughts in his own mind.

Even though they were thoughts that had no logical sense or reasonable purpose to them; nonetheless, he chose to let these unfamiliar thoughts form and develop.

What were these thoughts he was conjuring up in his own mind?

- At first was a thought of what we refer to as envy;
- which when left unchecked, formed in to covetousness;
- which we found out when left unchecked, formed in to jealousy;
- which when left unchecked, formed in to self pity;
- which when left unchecked, formed in to bitterness;
- which when left unchecked, formed in to resentment;
- which when left unchecked, formed in to hate;
- which when left unchecked, formed in to ill will;
- which when left unchecked, formed in to rebellion;
- which we found out when left unchecked, turned in to revenge.

We found out the further Lucifer moved away from God in his mind, the more pure Love was sidestepped and lessened in value, purpose and integrity, until it was eventually gone altogether.

What Lucifer did to himself, and as he continues to promote his self centered ways; love for self, or at least some form of love for self keeps gaining more traction, and self continues to be the god of choice. Though one may still acknowledge the true God in some superficial way, He is not loved, cherished, appreciated or respected as Creator.

- Attempting to please one's own self,
- and what you can do, mainly for your own self,
- and to a lesser degree, what you can do for others,

- has taken precedence over what only God can truly provide for you.

Even what you do for others can turn in to how others can benefit you in some way. Often as you give the impression you are doing some one, some kind of a favor; you may be hoping you will be compensated in some way, some where along the way. Do any of us even know any more what genuine friendship really is? Are you willing to let God open up your understanding to this?

Desires can twist in to very strange things the further one moves away from genuine Love. Unless you truly walk with God, you will never understand, know or experience the purest of Love, which would be totally sad for the ones making such a decision.

God is the only One Who can provide the best, greatest and most wonderful Life ever; and provide it without end. God has no other motivation to do this for you, except His genuine, pure and perfect Love for you. To God, it is always and only because of pure Love, and the respect He gives toward each individual's freewill.

One Way - The Most Amazing Way

There is only One Way in to Eternal Life. For most people, this Way is unacceptable and rejected. Yet, this One Way was, and is the clearest way for God to really show the depth and richness of His Love for each individual among the human race. People in general would rather have it be a way where they could thank their own self for their salvation, instead of only being able to thank God.

All other ways outside of the **One True Way** that minds have devised, include the death factor in the end. Yet, it was necessary for **God to die** - to make the ultimate sacrifice in sacrificing Himself. By this, humans, if they wanted, could choose to live with Him Forever - to become one within His entire universal family, and be one with Him in the most intimate way.

- By His sacrifice, and all He sacrificed;
- By all He went through to make salvation possible;
- By all He suffered and how He suffered,

we can see perfectly just how repulsively degrading and degenerating iniquity, transgression and sin really are. By and through His sacrifice for each one of us, individually, we can choose Life - we can choose Him; we can choose **Eternal Life**

in Him. Yet, very few are willing to see all of sin as the deteriorating and disgusting filth that it is.

John 14:6-10 Jesus says to him, **I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life:** no one comes to the Father, but by Me. (7) If you had known Me, you should have known My Father also: and from henceforth you know Him, and have seen Him.

(8) Philip says to Him, Lord, show us the Father, and it will suffice us. (9) Jesus says to him, **Have I been so long time with you, and yet have you not known Me, Philip?**

Whoever has seen Me has seen the Father; and how say you *then*, Show us the Father? (10) Do you not believe Me, that I AM in the Father, and the Father in Me? The Words I speak to you I speak not of Myself: but the Father that dwells in Me, **He does the works.**

John 6:44-51 No one can come to Me, except the Father which has sent Me draw them: and I will raise them up at the **last day.** (45) It is Written in the prophets, And **they will be all taught of God.** Every one therefore that has **heard**, and has **learned** of the Father, comes to Me. (46) Not that any one has seen the Father, save He which is of God, He has seen the Father.

(47) Verily, verily, I say to you, who ever believes on Me has Everlasting Life. (48) I AM that Bread of Life. (49) Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead. (50) This is the Bread which comes down from Heaven, that a person may eat thereof, and not die.

(51) I AM the Living Bread which came down from Heaven: if any one will **eat of this Bread, the same will live Forever:** and the Bread that I will give is My flesh, which **I will give** for the life of the world.

John 6:58 This is that Bread which came down from Heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: **who ever eats of this Bread will live Forever.**

To put this in a clearer perspective,

Matthew 4:4 But He answered and said, **It is Written, man [humans] will not live by bread alone, but by every Word that proceeds out of the Mouth of God.**

When you truly accept, believe and trust all God says, and when your walk with Him is genuine, He will provide Eternal Life for you. This is the Way God put in place, and is most wonderful. Walk with Him here and now, and you will be able to walk with Him Forever.

Or you can choose to leave Him. Since you do not have Life, in or of your own self, make the most of what you have here and now; because there is no way for you to give Eternal Life to your own self. Which ever way you choose, it is entirely up to you.

Do you understand and know God's True Character?

It would be most wise to stop believing lies about God's Character. Do we really know if we are? Once you truly understand and know

- Who He is,
- what He is like,
- what He is all about,
- what He sacrificed for you,
- and all that He is offering you,

there is no way you would ever want to be without Him. He made it possible that you can always be with Him, if that is what you truly want.

Your own thoughts and lifestyle: how you live your every day life in thought and all you do, clearly reveal everything about you.

John 17:20-26 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which will believe on Me through their word; (21) That they all may be one; as You, Father, *are* in Me, and I in You, that **they also may be one in Us**: that the world may believe that You have sent Me. (22) And the glory which You

gave Me, I have given [to] them; that **they may be one, even as We are One:**

(23) **I in them, and You in Me, that they may be made perfect in one;** and that the world may know that **You have sent Me, and have Loved them, as You have Loved Me.** (24) Father, I will that they also, whom You have given Me, be with Me where I am; that they may behold My glory, which You have given Me: for You Loved Me before the foundation of the world.

(25) O Righteous Father, the world [the human race in general] has not known You: but I have known You, and these have known that You have sent Me. (26) And I have declared to them Your Name, and will declare *it*: **that the Love wherewith You have Loved Me may be in them, and I in them.**

What a magnificent opportunity, and how marvelously generous of an offer. Yet, the One Who gave His Life for each one of us; the One Who has Life in Himself, is rejected by most people.

The mantra that began with Lucifer after iniquity was found in him; that eventually sounded off among a third of the angels, and now keeps continuing to sound off among most of the human race -

1. I will do it my way.
2. I will believe my own truth.
3. I will gain Eternal Life by my own efforts; by my own will; and according to my own terms.

And so most humans keep biting in to the same lies -

1. hook: surely you will not die. Genesis 3:4.
2. line: your eyes will be opened. Genesis 3:5.
3. and sinker: you will be as gods. Genesis 3:5.

[Isaiah 55:6-9](#) You seek the LORD while He may be found; you call upon Him while He is near: (7) Let the wicked forsake [their] way, and the unrighteous [ones] their thoughts: and let them return to the LORD, and **He**

will have mercy on them; and to our God, for **He will abundantly pardon.**

- (8) For **My Thoughts *are* not your thoughts,**
- **neither *are* your ways My Ways,** says the LORD.
- (9) For *as* the heavens are higher than the earth,
- so are **My Ways higher than your ways,**
- and **My Thoughts than your thoughts.**

The fact that created beings do not have life, in or of their own selves, is strangely forgotten. When this is finally realized by those who have lived their whole life according to such delusions, as to think they can live eternally without God, it will be too late to do anything about it. The last call for Eternal Life will have already come and gone for them.

No coexistence

Life and death can not coexist in any one created being. You are either alive or dead. You can be dead to the Truth, and still be alive bodily, at least for a while. If you believe things that are not True when it comes to Forever Living, you can only live so long. Many individuals die before their time because of careless lifestyle decisions.

When you stop breathing, the body will begin to decompose; the body will in time return as the fine dust of the earth of which it originally came from.

Either the **body, with the breath:** breathing the air God supplies, work in unison: work together as one, or the whole being stops living. When a body is cremated, the **body returning to dust** is very obvious.

Genesis 2:7 And the LORD God formed man *of* the **dust** of the ground, and **breathed into** his nostrils the **breath of life;** and man **became a living soul.**

So the only way you can be a living soul is when God's breath, or the air He supplies, gives life to the body; and both body and breath remain present and active at the same time.

When the breath, or the air is not presently active in the body, there is no longer a living soul of any kind.

Ecclesiastes 12:7 Then will the **dust return to the earth** as it was: and the spirit will return **to God** Who gave it.

There is no disembodied human spirit of some kind still living somewhere in some form, as is commonly alleged among many claiming Christian denominations, in heathen teachings and in mixed religions.

Job 33:4 The Spirit of God has **made me**, and the Breath of the Almighty has **given me life**.

You are not here by accident. The Spirit of God has made you. His Breath has given you life. It is God's Spirit, and it is God's Breath that has made you a living soul.

Psalms 146:3-4 Put not your trust in princes, *nor* in the son of man [this is **not** referring to the Son of man - Christ, but to human offspring in general], in whom *there is* no help. (4)

- Their breath goes forth,
- they return to their earth;
- **in that very day their thoughts perish.**

You no longer have any thoughts of any kind after you stop breathing. You are dead.

Ecclesiastes 9:3-6 This *is* an **evil** among all *things* that are done under the sun, that *there is* one event to all: yes, also the heart of the sons of men [the sons and daughters of their parents] are **full of evil**, and madness *is* in their heart [by individual choice] while they live, and **after that they go to the dead**. (4) For who ever is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

Do you remember above what Hebrews 3:12 said about evil? Unbelief is an evil. Not believing the Truth is an evil.

- Most people do not believe God.
- Most people do not even know what God has said.
- Most people do not believe God is exactly Who He says He is.
- Many people refuse to step beyond hope.
- Some will take God at His every Word.

Be Forever free; not under past or ongoing hostile control

Many children have been mistreated or terribly abused by their parent or parents in some way, or various ways. Yet, through their parents, they were brought in to being.

You can hold some kind of grudge or hate against your parent or parents for what ever reason or reasons. Or you can be fully thankful that through them, you now have a chance to live life; you now have a chance to live Life Forever - if you simply follow the easy Plan God put in place for you.

- **Now it is up to you** to decide if you want to live your life, based on unpleasant or nightmarish past experiences; or if you want to let the past go, and begin living with an uplifting attitude and a confident future outlook.
- **Now it is up to you** to decide what your every day life will consist of, and what your future will hold and behold.
- **Now it is up to you** to decide how you will treat others; even how you will treat your parent or parents that may have mistreated you in what ever way or ways. Do you want to let the bitterness and pain come to an end? or do you want to let them, through you, make sure it all continues at some level?
- **Now it is up to you** to decide to fully live your life; or to keep your self in your past, and lose out on so much meaning and purposefulness for your life in the present. Holding on to resentment of any kind will never let your soul be at peace, and anger will wear you out before your time.
- **Now it is up to you** to decide if you want to live for, possibly a few decades; or if you will start walking with God now, and learn how you can fully walk with Him. Then, when the time comes, do you want to

experience all the amazing wonderfulness that is available to you in walking with Him Forever?

Way too many individuals have been mistreated and horribly abused by relatives and other adults in various ways. Way too many individuals have been mistreated and abused by their peers.

Are you going to live in the past, or are you going to decide to live your life to the fullest and best way possible in every particular, here and now?

Are you going to do what ever it takes to make your life wonderful and amazing, and also help others see how wonderful and amazing their lives can be? It is entirely up to you.

Let go of the abusive past, or let it take you down where you do not want to find your own self.

- Do not give the offender victory over you. Rather, become the Conqueror.
- Do not be the defeated. You be the Defeater.
- Do not be the crushed victim. You be the one who shines; the one who keeps shining Forever.

God wants the best for you, so why would you want anything less for your self? God is wanting you to call on Him, so He can help you at every step. Will you truly let Him? It is entirely up to you.

- You can choose to live in the bondages of the past,
- or according to the dictates and cruelties of those who obviously cared nothing or very little for you;
- or those who hated their own selves so much, and passed that hate on to those close to them;
- or you can choose to live in newness of life, no matter what your age.

The decision is fully your own.

There are many people who are currently living under various forms of oppression and horrible abuse. If at all possible - escape how ever you can. Ask God to help you be free. If it is real abuse and cruelty, seek out organizations that

specialize in helping people in such conditions. Do not believe what these oppressive or abusive criminals tell you. Escape!

Why did these things happen to me?

If God wants the best for me, **why** did He let the mistreatment and abuse happen?

That was not in God's original Plan.
That is not God's Way of Life, nor will it ever be.

If you, as did so many others, went through some level of abuse, what are you going to do about it?

Mistreatment and abuse have come from the mind of devils, and by the hands of many humans. We are all responsible for letting our society crumble to such low levels of insanity in every generation.

- Why did we let society reach this level?
- What have we done to stop it?
- Why not just blame God? that is always an easy copout.

When we just blame God, we free our own selves from our own responsibilities; at least in our own minds, as if we can not stand up against it. But we can take a solid stand, no matter where we are, and no matter what our age.

- How often do many people instead, just go turn on the tv, and watch violence, abuse and other forms of carelessness and cold-heartedness?
- How often do those who turn to the tv, praise those who stand up against the bad guys and gals?

And so we praise the ones who get paid to be heroes on tv, and satisfy our own selves; that some actors take a stand for the innocent in made-for-tv entertainment, as we sit back and do nothing in real life.

When it comes to abuse, does it show how much we care

- by keeping silent?
- by just being disgusted with it in our own mind?

- by just saying how wicked it is to a friend who also acknowledges how evil it is?

No, it shows that we are not as effected by it, as we try to make it appear. Some let the fear of something stop them from taking a stand against the wickedness.

Standing up in some way is more effective than basically doing nothing at all. Healing and internal growth take place when a person takes a solid stand for common decency. Some are even willing to die for what is honorable, while most others will take a stand for nothing at all, and eventually die anyway.

Why do so many use freewill so carelessly; so hurtfully?

- Can cruelty really be explained? whether if it was engrained in to a person at some age; or whether it was done by a person, a parent, another family member, a peer, a stranger, a group, or by a society?
- How can one treat another so coldly, so callously, so wickedly?
- What does it say about those of us, that do nothing but sit on the sidelines and watch it happen; as if it is just another tv show, or some sideshow attraction?
- Can any one explain the mystery of iniquity?

Devil influence, manipulation and possession.

Every person, at some level, and in some way or ways, let devils **influence** them to various degrees. It is so common, that it is no longer looked upon as the wickedness that it is.

Many people turn on the tv, just to feed on harm, hurt, abuse, criminal activity, slander, betrayal, lies, carelessness, heartlessness and all such things, and even get excited by watching these horrible things. Many people think this is sane.

Many people let devils **manipulate** them in unusual manners.

Some people let devils **possess** them at different levels; often in destructive or violent ways; others in sadistic or masochistic ways; and others in various kinds of sick perversions.

Once a person gives their self over to any level of possession, there are no bounds to how twisted, hurtful and harmful the person can become, nor to what level of possession the person can be taken over.

Anyone, especially many younger people can be manipulated or coerced in to possession.

Any one can reach the point of being possessed just by continuously feeding on some form of lust.

And yes, this is happening far more than most people realize, even among many people who give the appearance of being normal. When it comes to various forms of possession, status of wealth is not a determining factor. When it comes to possession, any one can make their own self subject to it.

The medical and pharmaceutical industries pump many people with dangerous drugs that manipulate the mind, which make them more vulnerable to harmful influence, manipulation and possession.

Casting out devils

Individuals who truly walk with God can cast out devils through the Power of Christ; just as Christ did when He was here through the Power of the Father. Why do we not see more devils being cast out, and also see more people being healed from sickness and disease?

There are numerous reasons, and here are just a few. If you want to know more, start digging in to God's Words.

- **Few**, truly and fully trust God to work in them to do these things. There are some that do phony healings, and you should be aware of them.
- Most people **refuse** to be more particular in what they consume. From the laboratory, to the seed, to the soil, to the manufacturing plant, to the dinner table, to the lips; what we consume have compounds and ingredients that harm the body. Because people in general eat carelessly, they suffer from **sickness, illness and disease** - they **bring such things on to their own selves** because they do no research in to what is genuinely healthy for their bodies. In turn, **they bring their own**

problems in to their own bodies. This leaves the entire body system **more vulnerable to various kinds of attack.**

- Fewer people pray over their food, or they pray with little or no meaning behind their prayers. It is often repeating the same words time and again. **Matthew 6:7** But when you pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they will be heard for their much speaking.
- Many people turn to psychiatrists instead of to God. Though such doctors can have some benefit, depending on their methods; healthy eating is not as strongly encouraged as are their drugs that typically have adverse side effects. The drugs often make a person less alert, and more open and susceptible to external suggestion, influence and manipulation.
- **1 Corinthians 11:27-30** Wherefore whosoever will eat this bread, and drink *this* cup of the Lord, unworthily, will be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord. (28) But let [every person examine their own self], and so let them eat of *that* bread, and drink of *that* cup. (29) For whoever eats and drinks unworthily, eats and drinks damnation to [their own self], not discerning the Lord's body. (30) For this cause many *are* weak and sickly among you, and many sleep [die before their time].
- **1 Corinthians 10:19-21** What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing? (20) But *I say*, that the things which the Gentiles [unbelievers] sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that you should have fellowship with devils. (21) You cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: you cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.
- For many people, extravagant, excessive and unrestrained appetites have become some of their idols. In turn, they can not function at levels that are more advantageous and beneficial for them.

What does God desire for you?

3 John 1:2 Beloved, I [desire] above all things that you may prosper and be in health, even as your soul prospers.

Prospering mentioned here has more to do with your well being and character, than it has to do with accumulated wealth. There is nothing wrong with wealth, but if you love it, more than you do people; more than you do God; if it has become an idol to you in some way, it can only prosper you here and now. If that is how you define value, it will be short lived.

We live in a very sick world with many strange and self centered values.

Horrible things are constantly happening innumerable times every moment, and in many places.

No matter how often, or how hard we get hit from others in any way that live according to self centered and other Godless ways, it is imperative that we get back up and keep going. Pay attention - conditions are getting worse, and will continue to get worse, especially for the true saints.

Be ever ready. Do not cower; do not give in; keep pressing onward and upward. Learn about the miracle of genuine Love. Through Christ is the only Way to reap Eternal Benefit.

Never let go of God

Do not let any one steal your peace of mind for any reason - ever. Do not, under any circumstances, let go of God. He will be with you no matter how tough the situations are in which you find yourself. The rewards of Eternal Life are very near.

Stand boldly with your Creator and God.

- Let the wicked in this world see you will not let them take you down for any reason. You are standing with God, and will remain with Him no matter what.
- You will not give in to any thing that will compromise your standing with God.
- You will not be defeated by the enemies of God.
- You absolutely will **not** let go of God or His Way of Life for any reason.

- You know what He went through for you when He was here. He was treated with such wickedness, especially from many of the leaders of the nation.

- You, in turn, will be willing to go through any thing and every thing with Him, just as He did for you; for you are looking beyond this sick world - you are looking in to the Hereafter and will never lose your focus.
- It is just a matter of time before Jesus will Return.
- Be ready for Him, no matter how hard others try to pry you away from Him. Do not, for any reason, let that happen to you. It is just a matter of time before you fully realize it will all be worth it, if you do not already know this.
- It is just a matter of time before you see that you taking a solid stand with Him in the most difficult times and situations have been some of the strongest, most powerful ways of you showing those around you just how rich and thorough God's Love for you, and for all others really is. It will show just how rich and thorough your Love for God and for all others truly is. Under all circumstances, you will never compromise God's Wonderful Standard of Life. You will be called crazy, disturbed or even insane or wicked because of your Love, but the ones calling you such things are really defining their own selves.
- You will be honored for your solid stand with God - Forever. Never forget that.

Matthew 25:23 His Lord said to him, Well done, good and faithful servant; you have been faithful over a few things, I will make you ruler over many things: you enter into the Joy of your Lord.

Matthew 25:34 Then will the King say to them on His right Hand, Come, you blessed of My Father, inherit the Kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

Revelation 21:6-7 And He said to me, It is done. I Am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End. I will give to [them that are thirsty] of the Fountain of the Water of Life freely. (7) [Whoever] overcomes will inherit **all things**; and I will be [their] God, and [they will be My sons and daughters].

Choose To Be Forever Free, or enslave your own self

God offers each of us a Way back to the original Plan, and even far beyond and way better than that. Whether you take Him up on His Offer, or reject Him; it is fully your own personal decision to make.

If you want to talk more about abuse, take a long and very serious look at how we treated our God and Creator when He was here; and yet, He chose to keep Loving us unto His death.

How do you explain that kind of Love, especially when you truly realize Who He is? Why not personally experience that kind of Love in your every day life? You can. Will you? If you will, how wonderful for you. If not, why not? How could you not?

Are we really treating Him much different today, as He was being treated back then? Honestly, are we? Soon enough, we will find out how we would treat God, by the way and ways we will treat those whom He will send among us to give the last call for Eternal Life.

Look what we all did to God when He was here about two thousand years ago. Yes, we today, are just as responsible for all He suffered back then by the decisions we make in our every day lives now. Yet, He wants you to be with Him for all time.

- How will you choose to live your own life?
- Will God be able to trust you in Eternal Life?
- Why would you place yourself in a position and mindset where He would not be able to trust you?

- You can have a solid relationship with Him.
- The only one that can stop you, is you.

Zechariah 13:6 And *one* will say to Him, What *are* these wounds in Your Hands? Then He will answer, *Those* with which I was wounded *in* the house of **My friends**.

When you refuse to stand against something, you are condoning it.

It is most horrible, and way beyond saddening that we let society get to a point where abuse is so common.

- We let it happen.
- We continue to let it happen.

- Are you letting it run any areas of your own life?
- Are you abusive toward others, either physically or in your mind?
- If you have been abused, are you going to let it ruin the rest of your temporary life?
- Are you going to let it stop you from entering in to Eternal Life?
- Bitterness is relentless, and it will crush you if you keep giving it your life;
- it will destroy you Forever if you refuse to let it go.
- Let Christ reveal His Victory within you, so you can live for all time.
- If you do, the time is coming, when all abuse will be as if it never had been.
- Start experiencing that freedom now, and keep experiencing that freedom Forever.

Okay, back to Ecclesiastes 9:

Ecclesiastes 9: 5-6 For the living know they will die:

- but the dead **know not any thing**,
- **neither** have they any more a reward;
- for the **memory of them is forgotten**.
- (6) **Also** their love,
- **and** their hatred,
- **and** their envy, **is now perished**;
- **neither** have they any more a portion for ever in any *thing* that is done under the sun.

Genesis 3:19 In the sweat of your face you will eat bread, till you return to the ground; for out of it you were taken: for dust you *are*, and to dust you will return.

But what does Satan persistently attempt to **falsely teach**?

Genesis 3:4 And the serpent said to the woman, You will **not** surely die...

What does God **clearly State**:

Genesis 2:16-17 And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the Garden you may freely eat: (17) But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, you will not eat of it: for **in the day** that you eat thereof **you will surely die**.

In other words, the **day you eat of it**, forms of deterioration will begin their processes inside of you until you die. We found out access to the Tree of Life was stopped when they turned away from God's Words of Life. Because of this, and thankfully, wickedness and all forms of cruelty could not become eternal.

It is up to you to decide if you want to believe the Creator, or one of His creations. Satan, and all the devils chose to turn away from God, and from His Words of Life; they will do all they can to convince you to do the same.

Do not let devils lie to you; do not let them convince you to walk according to their deceptions, and contrary to God's wonderful and absolute promises. Refuse to be a pawn and puppet of some crooked minded devil.

- As you can plainly see, devils often claim the exact opposite of the Truth.
- As you can plainly see, devils at other times, will slide in a few words of Scripture in to their lies, to trick you to believe all they say is true. This is very easy for them to do, since most people fail to study the Holy Bible. Strangely, for most people, if it sounds close, it is good enough for them. Yet, if it has something to do with their mere temporary pleasure or satisfaction, close enough would typically not be good enough. How strange is that?
- As you can see, devils are very cunning.
- As you can see, devils can be very convincing.

As you can see, humans can make themselves very gullible, especially

- when they are not paying attention to what is really going on.
- when they are simply not interested in what is really going on.
- when they are not really interested in even finding out what is really going on, and why.
- when they see something they want, and will compromise any thing and any one to get it, even their self respect.

The state of the dead will be discussed more in depth at a later time.

The deceptions from devils are so sly when it comes to life and death. Most people have been led to believe you can exist outside of God; when in fact, without Him, you put your own life on the road to **self destruction**.

Death was not in God's design, but strangely it has become the avenue of choice for a third of the angels and most people. This road to self destruction has been brought about by the decisions made through individual freewill, but self destruction is not the only option - God made sure of that.

John 10:9-11 I AM the Door: **by Me** if any one enters in, the same **will be saved**, and will go in and out, and find pasture. (10) The thief [Satan] comes not, **but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy**: I AM come that they **might have life**, and that they might have *it* **more abundantly**. (11) I AM the Good Shepherd: the Good Shepherd **gives His Life** for the sheep.

What does it mean to **be saved**?

It means you are choosing God's Plan and Way of Life; the only Way Life can last for all Eternity; the only Way of Life that does not have the death factor in the end.

Salvation can only be given on an individual basis, and to the ones that have taken the time to understand, know and accept the sacrifice God made for them. But what about those who have no access to His Written Word? His Spirit will move specifically upon them, and reveal Christ to them every time they are truly interested.

Not only that, He is constantly wooing all of us to Himself. Sadly, and typically, most of us have the volume of the world turned up so high, that we can not, and often, we do not want to hear His soft, sweet, and tender Voice calling us to Himself.

It is amazingly wonderful to have God's Written Word available to so many. It is beyond saddening that so many do not even care.

Living Forever - the Original Design

Living Forever was the original Design, and is still fully intact. God makes this Offer available to all people in all generations. It is the option of the individual to accept His Offer.

It is up to the individual to choose to walk in the Way that will never bring death back in to the human equation after the final Judgment and second death take place. Christ made all this possible because of what He did about two thousand years ago.

In contrast to Forever Living is death. The wages of sin is death. Death is something individually earned. Dying forever is an individual decision; it is not God's Will for you.

It does not matter what kind of life you have been living.

What kind of life do you want to live now, and for the rest of the time you have left on earth? That is the necessary question to ask yourself. If you truly walk with Him all the rest of your days here, you will be able to always walk with Him Hereafter.

Did you also notice in John 10:10, that devils **steal, kill** and **destroy**? When you refuse God, you become subject to what devils can and will do when it suits them.

1 John 3:8 [Whoever] commits sin is of the devil; for the devil sins **from the beginning**. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that He might **destroy the works of the devil**.

Christ reopened Eternal Life for those who would truly value all of Life, and all people, individually; for those who honor true respect and genuine decency.

So if the devil sins from the beginning, does that mean God made him sinful? No. God created Lucifer. Lucifer was created perfect; without sin, without any knowledge of sin, and without any inclination of any kind for sin. Sin simply was not.

Lucifer turned his own self in to what he chose to become, and that is when his name changed to Satan and the devil. So when the devil sins from the beginning, it was from the beginning of the change he made within himself, by himself, and for himself. Lucifer did this by his own freewill for himself.

So what were some of the **works of the devil** that the Son of God was manifested to destroy? to reveal the Truth of? to free the human race from?

- To reveal the deceptions and lies of the devil.
- To reveal the Way in to Eternal Life that the people were letting devils blind them from and steal from them.
- In time, to bring an end to the killing; the killing devils have been tempting with and instigating, and upon human approval, have been able to do.
- In time, to bring an end to the destruction; the destruction devils were dead set on doing to as much of God's creation as they possibly could, including the human race.
- In time, to bring an end to all the ways that lead to death; the ways humans have been letting devils move them in to; which most of us have been approving of and fully accepting.

What do you mean, we have been approving of, and accepting death?

Most people talk about the end of their life - about dying.

- They are planning for it.
- They are making arrangements for it.
- They are making insurance payments to cover the final expenses in returning to dust.

It is as if their life will be forever over. Most people talk about the first death as if their entire life is going to experience its forever final chapter.

Most people do not want to die the first death, because they are not aware of there being a **second death**. The Bible discusses death extensively; yet, few are truly interested in the facts. They would rather hear pleasing fables than to deal with the simple Truth.

Few talk about the Life they are looking forward to experiencing Forever, because only the few are absolutely certain of God's Promises involving and pertaining to Life Eternal. You talk about Eternal Life to most people, and they have a blank, glazy kind of hazy look on their face, as of bewilderment.

Many people obsess over death. Many people fear death. Why? Because they do not really know what to expect; the uncertainty is very, if not extremely troubling.

Revelation 20:14-15 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the **second death**. (15) And whosoever was not found Written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.

It is not the first death that people ought to be concerned about, but the second and final death, of which there is no resurrection.

Forget all this death talk.

Get totally serious with God. Learn the necessary steps to enter in to Eternal Life, that when Christ Returns, you can go Home with Him. Focus on Life; not death. It does not matter if Christ raises you from the grave when He Returns, or if you are one of the few who will be still standing.

The mystery of iniquity began when Lucifer chose to turn away from the Son of God. This happened when he became envious of Him. Lucifer turning away, and his invention of envy happened at the same time.

The mystery of iniquity began with Lucifer, at which time his name was then changed to Satan, and the devil. Iniquity has left its deadly trail on the **wide road that leads to destruction**.

The experience with iniquity has taken place among a third of the angels, and has further infected the human race by individual choice.

Matthew 7:13 ...for **wide** is the gate, and broad is the way, that leads to **destruction**, and many there be which go in thereat [many there be that choose to take the avenue that leads to destruction]:

A remnant of people through the numerous generations of the human race have chosen to experience God's Way of Life and stay therein. By this, they have become free from the snares, traps and confinements of lies, deception and manipulation. The devils are constantly trying to take them down and bring an end to their life, but the ones among the remnant refuse to turn away from Christ.

- They choose to walk with God, and to learn from Him, and from His Written Word every time His Written Word has been, and is available. They **think about what God had Written** through the **day and night**.
- They take how ever long is necessary to learn the steps to enter in to salvation and Eternal Life through Christ. They truly value God and His Written Word.
- They also want to walk with Him **all the days of their lives** in the here and now; and want to **walk with Him through Endless Glory** because they truly value Him; they honestly want to be with Him because they intimately know Him.

Psalms 1:1-2 [Blessed is each one] that walks **not** in the counsel of the ungodly, **nor** stands in the way of sinners, **nor** sits in the seat of the scornful. (2) But [their] delight *is* in the Law of the LORD; and in **His Law** [they do] meditate **day and night**.

Psalms 23:6 Surely goodness and mercy will follow me **all the days of my life**: and **I will dwell in the House of the LORD Forever**.

Psalms 27:4-6 One *thing* have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the House of the LORD **all the days of my life**, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to enquire in **His temple**.

(5) For in the time of trouble He will hide me in His pavilion: in the secret of **His tabernacle** He will hide me; He will set me up upon a rock. (6) And now will my head be lifted up above my enemies round about me: therefore **will I offer in His tabernacle sacrifices of joy**; I will sing, yes, I will sing praises to the LORD.

Revelation 7:9-12 After this I beheld, and, look, a great multitude, which no one could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the Throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands; (10) And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God, [the Father Who] sits upon the Throne, and to the Lamb.

(11) And all the [holy] angels stood round about the Throne, and *about* the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the Throne on their faces, and worshipped God, (12) Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honor, and power, and might, *be* to our God Forever and ever. Amen.

Revelation 15:3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvelous *are* Your Works, Lord God Almighty; just and true *are* Your Ways, You King of saints.

Revelation 21:3-7 And I heard a great voice out of Heaven saying, Behold, the **Tabernacle of God** *is* with [the saints], and He will dwell with them, and they will be His people, and God Himself will be with them, *and be* their God. (4) And God will wipe away **all** tears from their eyes; and there will be **no more** death, **neither** sorrow, **nor** crying, **neither** will there be any more pain: for the former things are **passed away**.

(5) And He that sat upon the Throne said, **Behold, I make all things new**. And He said to me, **Write: for these Words are true and faithful**. (6) And He said to me, **It is done**. I AM Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End. I will give to [those who thirst] of the Fountain of the Water of Life freely. (7) [Whoever] **overcomes will inherit all things**; and I will be [their] God, [and they will be My sons and daughters].

2 Corinthians 6:18 And will be a Father to you, and you will be My sons and daughters, says the Lord Almighty.

- Care free,
- worry free,
- stress free,
- pain free Living - Forever.

Who in their right mind would want such a life?
Any one that is in their right mind.

God has not given His children a spirit of fear, but His Spirit of powerful Love and a sound mind.

The devils attempt to convince you this is not the kind of life for you. A world filled with misery, pain, suffering and death is what you want.

What rubbish propaganda!

Attempting to convince intelligent humans that temporary living in heartache and woe is far superior than fully experiencing pure Love, perfect Living and total acceptance Forever.

But how many are falling for such trash?
How many are choosing such worthless, scrap nonsense?

What did Christ say on the cross?

Father, forgive them.

Why?

Because they do not even know what they are doing.

Are you taking the time to find out what you are really doing, and why?

Are you taking the time to figure out what you are believing, and why?

Luke 23:34 Then said Jesus, **Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do...**

Becoming one in God

Becoming one with God does not happen without taking serious time and dedicated determination to build a solid relationship with Him - the relationship God has been wanting with each of us from the beginning. Few among the human race choose this relationship. **Matthew 7:14** ...**few there be that find it.**

Few there be that even bother to seriously look.

John 17:21 That they all may be one; as You, Father, *are* in Me, and I in You, that **they also may be one in Us:** that the world [that the people in the world] **may believe that You have sent Me.**

John 17:23 **I in them**, and You in Me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that You have sent Me, and **have Loved them, as You have Loved Me.**

John 17:25-26 O Righteous Father, the world has not known You: but I have known You, and these have known that You have sent Me. (26) And I have declared to them Your Name, and will declare, that **the Love wherewith You have Loved Me may be in them, and I in them.**

1 John 3:24 And [whoever] keeps His Commandments dwells in Him, and He in [them]. And hereby we know that He abides in us, by the Spirit [by His Spirit] which He has given us.

The rest of the human race that does not care about His Commandments are choosing the experience of iniquity. They stay inside that mindset which will soon reach its absolute end result. Why would any one want to be a part of it, and bring an end to their own life when they do not have to?

Ezekiel 33:11 Say to them, *As I live*, says the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from **their way** and live: turn you, **turn you from your evil ways**; for **why will you die...?**

Remember, not believing the Truth is an evil.

So are you saying, it is either God's Way or no way?

What is being said is this:

There is so much more to what is going on than what we have individually chosen to believe, and in what we are refusing to investigate.

Unless we, individually, are willing to take the time to study, understand and see the whole picture, you will not be able to make intelligent determinations to the decisions you make for your own self.

Such decisions are truly unfortunate for any one refusing to search for Truth with their whole heart, soul, mind and strength. Each of us has the opportunity to think intelligently, and know what is going on and why.

You can choose to believe the One and True Living God; the One Who sincerely wants you to enter in to Eternal Life and Forever be with Him.

Or

You can choose to believe a created being who lies every chance he has, just so you do not gain what he chose to walk away from by his own freewill. Obviously, he made a totally irresponsible decision. How responsible are you being to yourself, and to those you say you love?

How often great intellect is useless without applying simple common sense. For some who think they know so much; they get lost in their own self, and can no longer see what clearly is.

Eternal Life does not happen for someone just because they want it to.

- It is important to know the basics of what Eternal Life entails.
- It is essential to know the necessary steps on how to get there.
- It is fundamental to understand and know what lifestyle all the other civilizations throughout the rest of the universe Love to live according to and why.

Harm, heartache and death will soon be over, and will never again enter in to the living experience once it has come to its end here on earth. No one else wants anything to do with such things throughout the rest of the universe. Perfect peace and harmony will be experienced on the earth made new, and this time perfect peace and harmony will last Forever at a fully intelligent level.

- The knowledge of evil is being fully exposed for all that it is.
- The knowledge of evil is being fully experienced as it really is, and in real time.

Any one not intelligently choosing Life, will, by default, be choosing death. You have been given the capacity of wonderful intelligence to study this all out. If you want to use that intelligence for this purpose, it is completely and entirely up to you, and the results can last Forever.

If you would rather use your intelligence to do what ever you want temporarily, and make the most of the here and now only, that is entirely up to you. Freewill is not something you want to use carelessly - it is very powerful - use it very wisely; it will determine permanent Life or forever death to you.

It is also important to understand, at least the basic definitions of wicked and evil. Expanded definitions will be given later, but the basic definitions are.

- Any way or thing outside of God's design, are referred to as evil and wicked.
- Not believing God is an evil.

Why?

Because any way or thing outside of God's design leads to death. God is all about Life. God did not come up with things that lead to death; that would be a contradiction of Who He is. It is an impossibility for God to contradict Himself.

God did come up with a way that we could freely decide what and who we want to believe.

[2 Timothy 2:13](#) If we believe not, *yet* He abides faithful: He cannot [and will not] deny Himself.

Ways that lead to death were made up by a created being - such ways began when Lucifer changed himself in to Satan.

- He falsely convinced himself he knew more than God.
- He falsely convinced himself he knew better than God.

Since then, a third of the angels chose to come in to agreement with him. In turn, most humans have chosen to follow their disingenuous, harmful and deadly ways. They got onboard Satan's death train, and most people are unwilling to get off before it is too late.

The time is coming when everyone will clearly see

- who knew what.
- who did not know what they thought they did.

- Who has the best and most wonderful ways possible to make the most of life - all of Life.

Choosing to walk away from Life is a horrible evil.

Death is a wicked decision to make for yourself.

No one can make those decisions for you; they are entirely up to you.

You can choose to believe and trust God, or you can choose to believe and trust any one else that claims any thing outside of God's Design and Will. What ever kind of life you choose to live according to, will determine if you live Eternally or temporarily.

God brought us in to being, to live Life Forever. Who in their right mind would want to die, and die forever, if they do not have to; especially when Forever Living is way beyond wonderful and amazing? If you let your own self be hypnotized in to the sleepy stupors of deception, it is time to snap out of it; be real and stay real.

The grave

Almost everyone has, and will go to a temporary grave of some kind; many have already been there for millenniums.

At the Return of Christ, no one has to stay in the grave unless that is the decision they individually made, based on the lifestyle decisions each one has chosen to live according to in the here and now on earth. What the Bible refers to as the **first resurrection** will take place at the Return of Christ.

Revelation 20:6 Blessed and holy [*are* they] that have part in the **first resurrection**: on such the second death has no power, but they will be priests of God and of Christ, and will reign with Him **a thousand years**.

They will reign with Him a thousand years in Heaven, **at which time, this earth will be a desolate wilderness**.

Jeremiah 4:23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, *it was* without form, and void; and the heavens, and they *had* no light.

Jeremiah 4:27 For this has the LORD said, The **whole land will be desolate**; yet will I not make a full end.

At the end of that **one thousand years**, there will be another resurrection for all that have chosen the ways that lead to death and destruction; this will happen when the last and final Judgment is reaching its very end.

Every individual in that resurrection will see exactly why they did not make it in to Eternal Life. God will let each one see exactly what their personal decisions produced for them.

When they see the facts, they will fully admit and agree they let their own selves get caught up in this temporary world, through

the lust of the flesh;
the lust of the eyes,
and the pride of this temporary life; the pride that has become so commonplace.

They will fully know with absolute certainty, and admit

- they gave no serious time or thought in to the Eternal.
- they contemplated very little, if any at all about the only Way that leads to Life Eternal.
- that they chose of their own freewill, temporary living over Everlasting Life.

They will not be able to deny their personal decisions - they will be given recollection of their entire life in what will seem as just moments of time. They will fully accept the fate their decisions provided them.

At that time, it will only be the ones that chose God's Design; the ones that truly chose to walk with Him **in Spirit and in Truth** that will be able to be trusted in **Eternal Life and have right to the Tree of Life**.

John 4:23-24 But the hour comes, and now is, when the true worshippers will worship the Father in **Spirit and in Truth**: for the Father seeks such to worship Him. (24) God *is* a Spirit: and they that worship Him must worship Him in **Spirit and in Truth**.

Revelation 22:14 Blessed *are* they that **do** His Commandments, that they may **have right** to the Tree of Life, and may enter in through the Gates into the City.

If a person feels it is not worth their time and effort to find out the Truth; not only about what is really going on here and now, but what could become their Eternal Future; obviously they have very little, if any value on Eternal Life and all that entails.

As many so very strangely say - if I get there, I get there.

Really?

How can anyone be trusted with Eternal Life and its endless value, when they only place their values in our current temporary living arrangements on earth? Based on what most people say and do, reveals they place more value on death than they do on Life.

Live, or stop yourself from Living Forever

What is at stake is a matter of Living, or being conned out of Living. Why make decisions that have no sound or logical reasons to back them up? Why would you choose to stop yourself from Living for Eternity?

Why not live the best life that is available now, and keep Living when Christ Returns to bring His people Home to the Father? That is why God created intelligent beings - for Eternal Life, and for the best Life, and to understand, know and realize all of its true and genuine Forever value.

- Why would anyone want to make their own self devoid of exceptional sense and wise judgment?
- Why would anyone allow others to steal from them, or blind them from exceptional sense and wise judgment?

When such things are done, they are choosing to miss out on why they were brought in to being. If you are truly honest with your own self, you will realize such decisions are irrational and unreasonable, and void of any conscious sanity.

Ezekiel 18:30-32 Therefore I will judge you..., every one **according to their ways**, says the Lord GOD. Repent, and turn *yourselves* **from all your transgressions; so iniquity will not be your ruin.**

(31) Cast away from you **all** your transgressions, whereby you have transgressed; and make you a **new heart** and a **new spirit**: for why will you die...? (32) For I have **no** pleasure in the death of them that die, says the Lord GOD: wherefore turn *yourselves*, **that you may live.**

Ezekiel 33:10-13 Therefore... if our transgressions and our sins *be* upon us, and **we pine away in them** [melt away in them; vanish away because of them; become consumed because we retook ownership of them], how should we then live?

(11) Say to them, *As* I live, says the Lord GOD, I have **no** pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked **turn from their way** and live: turn you, turn you from your evil ways; for **why will you die...?**

A person choosing the ways that lead to death is not God's Will for them, but are personal decisions made by the individual for their own self. These decisions are typically based on inaccurate information, a lack of thorough information, by an unwillingness to search out correct information, and based on deception and lies.

All accurate information is available, but there is very little, or no real interest in searching for, and learning these facts based in reality. Yet, personal decisions are being made every day that will have accurate and definite results in reality.

Ezekiel 33: (12) Therefore, you son of man, say to the children of your people,

- The righteousness of the righteous will not deliver them in the day of their transgression:
- as for the wickedness of the wicked, they will not fall thereby in the day that they turn from their wickedness;
- neither will the righteous be able to live for their *righteousness* in the day that they sin.

(13) When I will say to the righteous, *that* they will surely live; if they trust to their own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all their righteousness will not be remembered; but for their iniquity that they have committed, they will die for it.

So, you either get on the Path that leads to Eternal life, or you get on the wide road that leads to destruction and an eternal end. Flip flopping back and forth is not wise, neither is it intelligent. Choosing the wide road is totally short sighted.

For the ones that choose the wide road, it will be completely regretted; but by the time reality sets in, it will be too late for most of them to change their mind. When they had the chance, they refused to take it in its fullness.

Most people do not know when they will breathe their last. When you do breathe your last, what is really so important, that you would want to bring your life to a forever end? How could any one place a higher value on any thing this world has to offer, above the Eternal with all its endlessness?

These are real life and death issues and questions. With every decision you make, you are making decisions that will produce forever results. Every decision? Yes, because your end goal is always in mind.

You are either trying to figure out every thing you want to accomplish before you stop breathing in the here and now;

or

you are planning your entire life based on the necessary steps to enter in to Life Eternal.

You would think people would be more careful with their decision making; but too often this is not the case.

Most people are **choosing destruction**, and it makes no sense at all.

Matthew 7:13-14 You enter in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that **leads to destruction**, and **many** there be which go in thereat: [many, of their own freewill choose the wide road to self destruction.]

(14) Because strait *is* the gate, and narrow *is* the way, which **leads to life**, and **few** there be that **find** it.

Most strangely, there are only a few who have any real interest in even looking; who really want to **find** the true Way that leads to Forever Living. How does that make sense? You would think every one would want to know exactly how to get there.

Yet, there are but few that want nothing to do with self destruction, nor with self deception, so they stay away from the wide gate; they stay as far away as possible from the wide road; for why would you want to destroy yourself? Why would you want to even get close to such thoughts, ideas and doings?

Eternal suicide

Many people wonder why someone would commit suicide. Yet, most people are choosing that instead of Eternal Life. In other words, the Way to Eternal Life is available to everyone, but few are even interested in understanding what this Way of Life consists of, or how to get there.

People live for the things of this temporary world. People wrap themselves in the ways that lead to death, instead of being ready to go Home when Christ Returns; the Place where the ones who get there will be able to experience all that is way beyond wonderful and amazing.

Suicide is bringing your life to an end. Living according to the ways that lead to the second and final death are certainly suicidal, and are individual decisions. Death is not God's Will for you; it is your own will for your own self.

Go through the narrow gate and stay on the narrow Path. How much more plain and sane can it be stated?

Glorious Freedom

Few choose the narrow Path where freedom is the richest; the only place where genuine freedom can be obtained. Yet, most people have chosen to believe it is too restrictive and confining, which is not true - it is just the opposite. If you were never there, you will never know; you will never realize the lie.

You will stay on the wide road only because you are familiar with it. You may even attempt to have one foot on the narrow Path, and one foot on the wide road, not realizing you are fully on the wide road. You will never realize how restrictive and confining the wide road really is, until you get completely off of it.

Stop believing and trusting others who do not really have your best and Eternal interests in mind, even if they think they do. Study the Truth, and know the Truth for yourself. Only the Truth will make you free, and can make you free Eternally.

John 8:32 And you will know the Truth, and the Truth will make you free.

Just because someone may be very sincere in their beliefs and convictions, does not mean they are accurate, even when they may think they are. There are way too many assumptions going around. Many people are believing the words of other people, instead of believing God.

Find out the facts, and live the Life. If you do, others may be able to understand more clearly what is really going on and why.

You can know the Truth. The Truth can make you free. What do you really want for your self?

Much is lost through assumptions. Many lives have been eternally lost because of assumptions. Why guess when you can be certain? Why risk losing out on Eternal Life when you do not have to?

What is the root definition of iniquity?

inwardly separating, inwardly turning away, inwardly walking away from God.
inwardly separating, inwardly turning away, inwardly walking away from the only Source of Life.

to inwardly separate yourself from God: the only Source of Life; or allow yourself to be separated from God, in one way or many ways.

to turn inwardly to one's own self, or to turn to any one or any thing, other than their Creator.

in certain other instances outside of the true concerns of the word in Scripture, it can mean to turn away from other humans in some way or various ways.

There are numerous tentacles that have branched out from iniquity, but that will be for another time.

How can someone con their own self out of living the best life ever, Forever?

How can someone allow others to con them out of living the best life ever, Forever?

The answers to those questions will follow.

There will also be more information on Lucifer, later named Satan, and more information on the rest of the devils.

Most importantly, there will be much more information about God's True Character.

There will also be more information about human life, and the reasons we are here; and how we can get from the here and now, in to Eternal Living.

Each of us will be accountable for what we know, and what we do not take the time to find out. In the end, there will be no acceptable excuses.

Facts are facts

- Every decision made has consequences.
- For some, the consequences will be absolutely wonderful and amazing, and will open the Door to Eternal Life.
- For the rest, it will just be completely over for them; that is their own decision for their own selves.

We either take our whole life seriously, or we do not.

We either take our individual opportunity for Eternal Life seriously, or we do not.

It is not wise, but rather, self deception, to think Life Eternal will just happen because you feel it should.

Do you truly value your life?

Do you truly value the ones you love enough, to find out if what you know is the Truth or not? if what you are currently believing is the Truth or not?

When Satan lied to Eve in the Eden Garden, she thought what he told her should and would happen - she was counting on it. But they were lies, and lies are not self fulfilling - they can not provide what they claim they will, nor in the way they claim they will.

- You will not die. In time, she absolutely did die; so far, the first death.
- Your eyes will be opened. She was expecting greater Light. Instead, she began to see the darkness of evil, and the Light that was in her began to fade in to that darkness. Consequences from carelessness can be very excruciating.
- You will be a god. She never became a god in any true sense of the word.

What Satan was offering obviously sounded very good to her.

She wanted to see if she could fix something that was not broken.

- Her life was whole and complete.
- Adam and Eve were put in charge of the entire planet, and all that was thereon and therein.

- She was told, and then thought there was more to life.
- She was told, and then thought there was a better way to live.
- It was all a lie; obviously convincing, but still lies.

- She received the opposite of what she was hoping for.
- She ended up forfeiting everything perfect and pure, for all that would come to an end.

Yet, God did not forsake Adam and Eve. He made a Way available to where they could eventually return to the pure and perfect state they were originally given.

Any one can make their own self be as a tumbleweed; to be blown in any and every direction, depending on the current wind of doctrine, or the most recent beliefs. Some get stopped out because they got hung up in a fence. They may have even been intertwined with the fence, and see no way out.

They find themselves trapped, and in many ways, give up in finding a way out. Instead of looking to God to free them, they deal with the fate they find themselves in. In turn, their life comes to an end, based on their own choice and decisions.

Many truths?

One basic Truth to every point.

Some say, you have your truth, and I have mine. That sounds like wide road propaganda. What do you think? You decide. Your end results will be fully based on the direction you choose to go in.

In reality, you will believe and side with Truth or error in every decision you make. The results will follow accordingly.

There has been, and continues to be a remnant of people in every human generation that have chosen to accept the Truth of God's Words. They will receive the true and genuine blessings that will last Forever. The rest will not, nor will the rest of the people live Forever.

You can deny that, but you will do it at your own peril; to your own injury; to your own loss; that is just the way it is. Everyone will eventually find this to be the absolute Truth. Why would any one expect any thing different? It gets back to basic common sense.

Just because someone chooses to believe something, does not make it Truth or factual. It does not matter if the person

- has a scholarly or intellectual title of some kind,
- or has extended letters added to the end of their name,
- or is looked to as authoritative in some way or many ways.

Just because someone believes certain things in certain ways means they were taught and influenced to do so by others who may or may not have had the

Truth in various matters. Deception and lies often get carried from generation to generation - that is nothing new.

God said **He will guide** His children in to all Truth, and also **show them things to come**. You get to choose your own instructor: The God of Truth, or the father of lies.

Isaiah 45:11 Thus saith the LORD... Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me.

In other words,

This says the LORD... Ask Me of things to come concerning My sons and daughters, and concerning the work of My Hands.

- In all seriousness;
- in pure sincerity;
- and with great earnestness,

ask Me of these things! I will tell you. I will guide you with My Own Words. Pay close attention and be patient. I will teach you at a pace that is just right for you. Seek Me every day with great diligence. I AM with you.

John 16:13 Howbeit when He, the Spirit of Truth, is come, **He will guide you into all Truth: for He will not speak of Himself; but whatsoever He will hear** [from the Eternal Throne in Heaven; from the Father and Son], *that will He speak: and He will show you things to come.*

Hebrews 4:16 Let us therefore come **boldly** to the Throne of Grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

Genesis 32:24-26 And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a Man with him until the breaking of the day. (25) And when He saw that He prevailed not against him, He touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as He wrestled with him. (26) And He said, Let Me go, for the day breaks. And he said, **I will not let You go, except You bless me.**

Genesis 32:29-30 And Jacob asked *Him*, and said, Tell *me*, I pray You, Your Name. And He said, Wherefore *is* it *that* you do ask after My Name? And He blessed him there. **(30)** And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for I have seen God face to Face, and my life is preserved.

Jacob was in no way being arrogant in any way, but was in earnest, humble pleadings with God. He wanted forgiveness and deliverance from all the foolish decisions he made from the past, and wanted to be made free. The One he was wrestling with was the only One that could provide him that freedom and protect him from what was to come.

Joshua 24:14-15 Now therefore fear [revere] the LORD, and serve Him in sincerity and in Truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and you serve the LORD.

(15) And if it seem evil to you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom you will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that *were* on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land you dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

Every individual will choose to believe what ever they decide to believe and not believe. At the Return of Christ, the ones that fully trusted the Lord with absolute confidence, and in all certainty, will find out they made prudent and wise decisions before it was too late.

Luke 4:4 And Jesus answered him, saying, **It is Written, That man** [humans] **will not live by bread alone, but by every Word of God.**

Once a person knows what is truly at stake, and understands many of the whys and how comes, it all makes perfect sense. The best place to go is straight to God's Word. What will follow may help you with some of the background.

Up to this point was the introduction.

Section 1

From pure perfection and total completeness, to iniquity and disgrace -

- the strangest, most despicable and most dishonorable of directions.
- what every one will eventually and plainly see has turned out to be the most vicious and vile of all crimes.
- sadistic, and the lowest, scummiest level possible.

There are no explanations at all that can be given for such a decision that was initially made by Lucifer, nor for the direction Satan continues to intensely pursue.

Iniquity - its beginning

Ezekiel 28:15 You *were* perfect in your ways from the day that you were created, till iniquity was found in you.

Lucifer brought iniquity in to being long after he was created. Nothing aroused iniquity in any way. The fruits of iniquity have all been based on deception and lies, though the effects of iniquity have become very real in every day life.

It is very difficult to explain something that makes no sense; something that started for no rational reason; that is strictly from unrealistic imagination.

- It was a thought Lucifer conceived of;
- what he chose to imagine in his own mind;
- of his own freewill;
- by his own self;
- out of nothing;
- for no real or sound reason;

- and was based on no factual evidence;
- nor has it been proven to this day;
- nor will it ever be,

- because it was all made up from nothing that was realistic; from nothing that was taking place. There was no sense to any of it, especially considering all that was at that time.

It was the initial lie Lucifer made to his own self that has mushroomed in to all the deceptions and lies that are now present in this world; that has snowballed in to all the sadness, hate, selfishness, abuse, destruction and death.

It was **not** some kind of latent or dormant force just waiting to appear, or to be awakened by some stimulating energy of some kind. It just simply was not - it did **not** exist. Iniquity was not even a word; it had no definition, no meaning, no purpose, no usefulness; no basis in fact; no source in reality.

Something has to be something to be something, even if it has no genuine value or worth.

Before iniquity, all and every thing that was; all had only great, wonderful and absolute value; all was fully appreciated. Every one was greatly respected and honored, and all were honorable to one another and to all.

All could have Forever remained totally valued, appreciated, fully respected, respectable, honored and honorable, except for the decision of one created being.

Iniquity was nothing until Lucifer conceived of doing something in his own mind that was never conceived of before. For something to be understood, it has to mean something, or it has to at least have some kind of reasonable explanation in fact. If it does not, **it simply is not**; or it will remain a mystery until the time of revelation.

What do you mean, **it simply is not**?

- There is no basis in fact.
- There is no reality to what it is.
- There is no authenticity to back it up.

- It is a farce; a scam; a con job.
- It is based on a false claim whose origin is not actual of itself; on an idea that never was or will be.

The theory of evolution is a crude and simplistic example of this because it is based on totally made up ideas - a complete fantasy. It has been used as a distraction; a diversion to get people to turn from something that was and remains true. This theory was raised up to cast doubt on the reality of creation,

and the God of creation. Even governments that claim to believe in God have bitten in to this mockery.

The devils laugh so hard over such uncontrolled gullibility of those who have accepted such nonsense; especially over the hysterical gullibility of the leaders of higher education and of the sciences that intensely back up this absurdity with all their strength. The devils laugh at all of us for being so unreasonably gullible in so many ways and areas of life.

Iniquity has been clearly revealed from what has happened because of it. It does not explain the meaninglessness or purposelessness of its origin, but the fruits of it are clearly evident. There is very little time left as we know it, and iniquity will be forever wiped out of the universe, along with all its repulsive extensions and vile tentacles.

The origin of iniquity is a mystery that can not be explained or understood. It turned

- perfection in to insult;
- purity in to filth;
- and love in to disgust

in the minds of them that have chosen to partake of it. This will come in to exact clarity for those among the human race that go in to Eternal Life; when they see every thing outside of this world as it all is.

Even those who worked so hard to earn the second and final death will admit they foolishly chose to bite in to the lies of the devil's wild imaginings. Sadly, at that time, it will be too late for them to change their minds.

It will be upsetting for the ones who claimed to know so much; the ones that led so many astray; the ones that had so little when it came to

- genuine understanding.
- actual wisdom.
- true-life insight.
- simple common sense.

It will be truly embarrassing for them when they finally realize they were led around like a little puppy dog on a leash; how they so easily gave up on the true

things and ways of God that made and make so much sense - and now their life has come to its forever end.

The ones that chose and will choose to follow

- these shameful offenders,
- these misleading criminals,
- these false leaders,
- these dangerous teachers,
- and these dishonorable preachers,

will be so upset because they let themselves get ensnared by these scandalous reprobates; many which were considered pillars in their communities; in their nation; and in the world.

The ones that chose to follow will be so angry with these imposters when they find out the Truth. Here again, at that time it will be too late for them to change their minds. When they had the chance, they did not investigate. They let the blind lead them blindly, and now they are all coming to their final end. Freewill is a very powerful thing - it is so important to fully realize that.

It really takes genuineness of heart and a highly intelligent, steadfast and willing mind to walk with God; to stand for Truth, honesty and pure Love in a world filled with such determined wickedness and nonstop perversions.

There have always been some, and there will continue to be some who will take their stand with Christ no matter what they have to endure. They know with absolute certainty how much God truly values them. They know with absolute certainty how much they genuinely value God.

They may not even feel as if they are very intelligent, at least to worldly standards; but time will tell just how smart they were when they decided to walk with God, and stay with Him through all this hell on earth.

Who really understands?

Much in this world is not fully understood.

Many things have very little understanding.

Some things are not really understood, although some think they have it all figured out; or at the very least, have things reasonably figured out.

In the numerous aspects of life, it is just a matter of time before most people find out:

- they really had no idea what they were thinking; they were just believing what they were told to believe by other people.
- they had no idea what some things are; they were just told what things are by those who were suppose to know, but did not.
- they had no idea what some things could become; they were just told by the claimed experts what things will be.
- they had no idea who they could have become if they would have listened to the One that made them; the One that gave them their life; the One Who gave His Life for them. Instead, they believed frail and faulty humans that had and have no idea what God's Wonderful Plans are for those who truly walk with Him.

Plenty of things that are something, or have become something, have enough explanation to them to figure out if they make sense or not; to figure out if they have any value or not; at least for the ones who are willing to study things out to a reasonable degree from reliable sources.

Yet, there is so much guesswork going on; the supposed experts really have no idea what they are talking about. So many people have been taught lies, and they in turn, repeat those lies among themselves, and also to upcoming generations.

So many of those who think they are highly intelligent, work very hard to discredit the Creator and God in any way, and in as many ways as they can imagine. Arrogance is a very ugly and damaging thing.

They want to look to the human as being the all in all; and more precisely, the wealthiest of the wealthiest want to be seen, and feel as if they are the all in all. Conceit is so gross, especially when it seems to be so thick that you can cut it.

Strangely few are willing to humble their own selves before the Creator of all that can and cannot be seen. It makes no sense. God is truly, and in fact the all in all. Few realize God is not in any way arrogant, conceited or even proud. He has no use for such nonsense. He has nothing to prove - He just Is.

He simply wants all His created beings to be as joyful and as happy as they possibly can be, and without any problems of any kind. His saints will be; even to a great extent, His saints are experiencing this joy and happiness in many aspects of life here and now.

The worthlessness of iniquity

All that spawned from iniquity, never had, nor will ever have any value in any way. Most either found this out too late, or will find this out too late for it to make a difference for them.

In Lucifer choosing iniquity for himself, he was choosing to devalue; to depreciate; to denigrate; to belittle himself in his own mind and in reality, even though he thought it would be just the opposite. Too many think they are wise, but it is often, and only in their own eyes.

Ezekiel 28:15 [Lucifer] you *were* perfect in your ways from the day you were created, till iniquity was found in you.

And again, what is iniquity?

inwardly separating, inwardly turning away, inwardly walking away from God.
inwardly separating, inwardly turning away, inwardly walking away from the only Source of Life.

to inwardly separate yourself from God: the only Source of Life; or allow yourself to be separated from God, in one way or many ways.

to turn inwardly to one's own self, or to turn to any one or any thing, other than their Creator.

in certain instances, it can mean to turn away from other humans in some way or various ways.

Birth of envy

What was so strange about the birth of envy, and it reaching the point of revenge as discussed earlier? No one did Lucifer any wrong or harm in any way. There was nothing at all to provoke any of this, not even in the most minutest way.

- He was perfectly and purely Loved by all.
- He was perfectly and purely respected by all.
- He was perfectly and purely valued by all.

There was no higher position of trust available to obtain in all creation. There was nothing more that could have been done for him, or given him; nothing more than what he was already so greatly and graciously given and richly blessed with; especially the greatest gift of all things - life itself.

This out of nowhere iniquity thing he formed out of nothing in his own mind; none of it had any reasonable sense in any way; there was no purpose for any of this to even begin. It is unexplainable; unaccountable; unfathomable: impossible to come to an understanding of it. It was totally and completely senseless.

All was pure perfection. There was nothing better and everyone knew it.

- This was all Lucifer's own doing.
- He was fully conscious and totally aware of exactly what he was doing within himself.
- He was absolutely going solo on this, and he knew it.

As all of us humans have experienced, one poorly made decision often produces another, and then another. If left unchecked, imprudent decisions can produce an ongoing dominoes effect

- if we fail to stop making our own poor decisions.
- if we fail to stop falling for the unwise decisions of others.
- if we fail to see if what we are believing in different things are even real and true.
- or all three.

It has been said about an alcoholic: it is not the umpteenth drink that hurts the person; it is the first drink that starts the process in motion.

It was like Lucifer started making himself drunk on his great talents and abilities.

Ezekiel 28:16 By the multitude of your merchandise they have filled the midst of you with violence, and you have sinned...

What did Lucifer do? He made up one unreasonable, unfair and unsubstantiated thought, and allowed it to take form in his own mind. From there he let it fester in to another, and another, and another.

He **chose not** to let his high level of intellect have a chance to correct his first poorly executed judgment call. Instead, he chose to make more unwise decisions for himself, even though

- he knew what he was doing was not rational.
- he knew he was not using sound judgment.
- he knew what he was doing had no basis in fact.

Instead, he chose to ignore the common sense he was created with, and chose to belittle all the wonderful Love and respect he was given and shown for something that was entirely useless.

When he altered his own thought processes inside himself from perfection in to something that became irrational and groundless, he became uncertain in himself. Yet, he was willing to fully run with these strange and unjustifiable ideas.

He also began to pity himself, where there was no sound reason for pity to even form in to a thought. Up to that point, pity was not even a word; there was no necessity for it to come in to being something. There was no use for it. There was no reason or purpose for it to exist.

1. By leaving these unreasonable thoughts unchecked;
2. by refusing sound logic to take control;
3. these obscenities turned in to more perversities.

He could have easily gone to the Father or Son for help, but he **chose not** to. Pride was already creeping in to his mental equation. Up to this point, pride was not even a word, nor did it exist. There was no way Lucifer wanted to admit he could or would be in error in any way for any thing.

So pride began to be something, though it became, and is still one of the most harmful and deadliest things Lucifer began to imagine in his own mind. Because

of its harmful and deadly effects, he has been working hard to get others to feast on it as much as possible.

He also began to make up ways in his own mind to justify all he began doing within himself, regardless how illogical, unreasonable and nonsensical it was all becoming. Once you begin to depart from common sense and decency, we found out strange things can steadily and often quickly develop.

He progressively became deceiving, sly and manipulative. No good comes from harm, and Lucifer was harming himself in what he was choosing to turn himself into. We found out harm can easily turn in to destructiveness, and this is the direction Lucifer was pointing himself in, in his own mind.

In turn, and in time, Lucifer's decisions would begin to effect many, many others because that is what he began setting his own mind to do - to infect as many others as he possibly could with his shameful thoughts, his dishonorable ideas and his disgraceful ways.

To convince himself he was not in any error, he kept figuring out twisted ways to justify his strange and perverted decisions.

This was all his own doing, from his own freewill. Since he was created a genius, he was able to disguise what he was making himself become; at least for a while, but not from the Father and Son.

The other angels had no idea what was taking place inside of Lucifer. Lucifer, with his incredible intelligence was keeping his newly made up thought patterns secret. He wanted to figure out how to make his new way of thinking convincing to the other angels, to the point where they would come in to agreement with him.

- Since they all lived in the very presence of the Father and Son;
- since they were all living in a pure and perfect state,
- Lucifer had to attempt a mode of attack that would at least raise a question in the minds of the other angels -
- some kind of uncertainty; some kind of doubt in reference to God's perfect Character and Way of Life.

Up to this point, uncertainty and doubt were not even words. There were no uses or purposes for them.

Lucifer at first made comments that they were all holy and pure. No problem there, for they were all created holy and pure, and they all stayed that way for a very, very long time.

Up to this time, the angels were not really aware there were Laws that governed them. All was perfect peace and harmony.

Everyone was simply loving life to the fullest; totally enjoying their lives with every moment - constant, continuous pure joy. That sounds so unreal compared to what we humans continuously experience; but this is the way things were way back then. This is the way God is bringing all things back in to being very soon.

There was no sound reason to even consider altering any part of life which was already way beyond wonderful to them. How can you improve on perfection? on purity? on being whole and complete?

Yet, Lucifer came up with what we now know as envy in his own mind, and this he began to have toward the Son of God.

- It did not seem to matter that the Father and Son Loved him completely and without any reservation of any kind.
- It did not seem to matter that the Father and Son made sure he had the best of all that could be had; the same the Father and Son provided for every one of the angels.

So what was the catch? There was none. The Son had full and total access to the Father, and Lucifer's access was just a little less; absolutely no concern for any kind of controversy or conflict.

The Son **is** God, and has all understanding. Lucifer was one of His created beings who lacked understanding in various areas of life because his experience and abilities were limited by time, space and substance.

Certain conversations between the Father and Son were way over his level of comprehension. There were things Lucifer could not understand for the simple facts that

- he had a beginning.
- he did not know the end from the beginning of any thing.

- he could only be one place at a time.
- and he was not a Creator.

But understand this, if Lucifer would not have been created, he never would have had a beginning to ever experience anything. He just never would have been. He never would have had a chance to experience any life at all.

So are you going to start causing conflict and raise doubts because there are some things you do not have the mental capacity or capability to understand? Obviously, and for no reason, that is exactly what Lucifer decided to begin and do within himself. He vigorously built up his arsenal of propaganda to spread his deceptions and lies, not only among the angels, but throughout the entire universe.

Lucifer advanced his sly tactics with great caution. If there was any chance of getting his deceptions across; which up to this time, there were no such things as deceptions; he had to be careful not to move too quickly. How do you start a disagreement with, or raise an argument against perfection, purity, completeness, endless life and endless abundance?

Some may say, well, they did not know anything else. They did not know if there was more to have beyond what God had already given them access to, including life itself.

- How did they really know if there was nothing more available?
- How did they know if God was holding anything back from them?

From the very moment they were created, they had access to endlessness.

- They did not come out of a womb, and have to grow up from basically a blank slate for a mind like humans do.
- They were created with tremendous intelligence from the very moment they were brought in to life.
- All the universe was before them.
- Their Creator was before them, ready to answer what ever they wanted to know of all that was perfect and pure, righteous and holy.
- They were expanding their minds with every passing moment with all that is wonderful and marvelous.

And this is how it was for a very, very long time.

- Too often, we look at things from our perspective in the 1900's and 2000's. This is nothing even remotely close in any way to what the angels were given, and had access to from the very day they were created.
- What we have and are experiencing now in the 2000's, and even after the cataclysmic flood from the time of Noah, is nothing even remotely close to what Adam and Eve were created with and given about 6000 years ago.
- Ever since Adam and Eve chose to believe a cunning, lying deceiver, things have been deteriorating; conditions have been degenerating; at some times, very rapidly, and at other times, more gradual.
- Only by the grace of God is anything still in tact and alive, considering the endless ways devils and humans have been altering and destroying so much of God's creation; especially the very small section of the universe we are in, and more directly, here on earth.

Since the 2000's was mentioned, let us lightly discuss how Satan is engineering and orchestrating his ways for the unconverted now, and in the times that are soon to unravel before our very eyes.

Take note when governments **enact their own laws** to change **God's Law that has to do with time; something God asked us to, Remember.** This goes back, not only to the days of Moses, but all the way back to the seventh day of creation.

Yes, day seven was an invaluable and dynamic building block of the creation week. The seventh day made that initial week and all future weeks perfect and complete. And yes, that initial week was a literal week as we know it today.

Right after the change in laws with time take place, all the world will clearly begin to see who the few are that have a genuine walk with God, from all the rest. Yet, the ones that are walking, and the ones who will begin walking with God at that time will be looked upon as

- the disturbers of peace.
- the troublemakers of the world.
- the deceived.
- the ones who are the cause for all the calamities that are coming upon the earth.
- the children of the devil.
- the scum of the earth and they need to die.

- the ones who are holding up the erroneous one thousand year reign on earth from starting.

Even though conditions are heating up now; at that point in time, death and destruction will **begin** to escalate exponentially, and the complete severity of the seven last plagues will follow accordingly.

The death and destruction that will be taking place, and especially from the seven last plagues that will bring the end to civilization, will be like no human has ever witnessed; something no one throughout the entire universe has ever witnessed. It is shortly after that change, that God significantly starts withdrawing His Laws that have been in place to protect the human race and planet to various extents for about 6000 years.

Matthew 24:21 For then will be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever will be.

Daniel informs us of the change.

Daniel 7:25-28 And he will speak *great* words against the Most High, and will wear out the saints of the Most High, and think to change **times and Laws**: and they will be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time [**1260 years**, otherwise known as the Dark Ages]. (26) But the Judgment will sit, and they will take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy *it* **to the end**.

The **1260 years** came to an end very shortly before the 1800's began. Not long after that, the Judgment begins.

Over the last 200 years, much death and destruction have been taking place on earth just as Scripture has clearly recorded that they would. Though technology and invention have been greatly increasing, especially the last one hundred and fifty years; death and destruction have been wiping out many people, and much has been destroyed; only to be repopulated; only to be rebuilt.

Technology and invention have been exceedingly increasing the last couple of decades; but is speeding up faster than human minds will have the ability to control; nor will AI be able to control.

Daniel 12:4 But you, O Daniel, shut up the Words, and seal the Book, *even* to the time of the end: many will run to and fro, and **knowledge will be increased.**

There are few people that have most of the wealth around the world, and can gain access to too many things that are very dangerous, especially when used for selfish means. Some of them are deliberately and knowingly manipulating conditions **around the world to bring in their destructive purposes.**

- They care not how many of us die at any point because of their destructive ways.
- They are working out ways to eliminate over ninety percent of the human population on earth.

Revelation 11:18 And the nations were angry, and Your wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that You should give reward to Your servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear [revere] Your Name, small and great; and should **destroy them which destroy the earth.**

Habakkuk 1:13-17 *You are* of purer Eyes than to behold evil, and can not look on iniquity. Wherefore do You look upon them that deal treacherously, *and* hold Your Tongue when the wicked devours *the man that is* more righteous than he? (14) And make men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, *that have* no ruler over them?

(15) They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad. (16) Therefore they sacrifice to their net, and burn incense to their drag; because by them their portion *is* fat, and their meat plenteous. (17) Will they therefore empty their net, and **not spare continually to slay the nations?**

Though they think they will be able to escape the dangers they are bringing in to fruition, they will not be able to run or hide.

Revelation 6:15-17 And the **kings of the earth**, and the **great men**, and the **rich men**, and the **chief captains**, and the **mighty men**, and every

bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

(16) And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of Him that sits on the Throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb: (17) For the great day of His wrath is come; and who will be able to stand?

In other words,

they will look to their phony, criminally minded leaders: some religious, some political, some in authoritative positions;
they will look to them to protect and save them;
but they will not be able to;
they too are stuck in the destruction they brought upon the whole earth.

As in the days of Noah

We are nearing conditions, similar in many ways, to the times shortly before the flood in Noah's day, which did really happen.

Matthew 24:37 But as the days of Noah were, so will also the coming of the Son of man be.

Great Light has also been flooding the earth in **revelation of God's Written Word**.

Daniel 12:4 ...many will run to and fro, and **knowledge will be increased**.

Joel 2:9-11 They will run to and fro in the city; they will run upon the wall, they will climb up upon the houses; they will enter in at the windows like a thief. (10) The earth will quake before them; the heavens will tremble: the sun and the moon will be dark, and the stars will withdraw their shining: (11) And the LORD will utter His Voice before His army: for His camp is very great: for He is strong that executes His Word: for the day of the LORD is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

Isaiah 30:8 Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever:

Habakkuk 2:1-4 I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what He will say to me, and what I will answer when I am reproved.

(2) And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the Vision, and make *it* plain on tables, that he may run that reads it. (3) For the Vision *is* yet for an appointed time, but at the end it will speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.

(4) Behold, [their] soul *which* is lifted up is not upright in [them]: but the just shall live by His Faith.

It will not be long, and **the very end** of civilization will be upon us, and there will be nothing left but basically dust and ashes.

Jeremiah 4:23 I beheld the earth, and, behold, *it was* without form, and void; and the heavens, and they *had* no light.

Soon, the saints of God will be the only ones left standing and alive from the earth. You can be one of them, but it is necessary for you to get ready quickly, so you can be ready very soon. Once deadly disaster falls upon deadly disaster, it will be very difficult to change direction because of the conditions that will be taking place worldwide. Most people will be so terrified, they will not be able to think clearly or intelligently - they will be moved by fear alone.

Daniel 7: 27-28 And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, will be given to the people of the saints of the Most High, whose Kingdom *is* an Everlasting Kingdom, and all dominions will serve and obey Him. (28) Hitherto *is* the end of the matter.

As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in my heart.

But why does God withdraw His protection?

Because, we as a human race are again telling the Creator God to get out of our lives and leave us alone. The same thing happened in Noah's day, and also in the days of Abraham and Lot in the valley of Sodom. We are telling God we do not want or need Him, nor do we have any interest in His Law of Love. The masses are basically telling Him that we made our own gods, and we will serve our own selves.

Revelation 12:12 Therefore rejoice, *you* heavens, and you that dwell in them. Woe to [those who inhabit] the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down to you, having great wrath, because he knows that he has but a short time.

When God withdraws Himself, He also withdraws what He does. It is only because of a small remnant of people that He will still hold certain things in check for a while during this time of tremendous upheaval.

It is important to fully realize God will not force Himself or His Law of Love on anyone.

He can and will protect them

- that have truly taken sufficient time to know Him at a very personal level.
- that fully trust Him with their entire being.
- that really have a genuine and intimate Love for Him.
- who completely count on Him to be here for them, and with them, in great and wonderful times; through the most difficult of times; and at every time in between. He will never abandon the ones that truly and fully depend on Him.

Many of His saints have died. Many others will die along the way, up until a specific point in time which is yet future.

But what is death to them?

- They have in clear and distinct view the resurrection in to Eternal Life at the Return of Christ.
- They know with absolute certainty that Christ's Return is imminent, and the flight in to Eternal Life is before them.

- They have nothing to fear or worry about, because perfect Love casts out all such things.

Most people fail to realize how Powerful pure and perfect Love is. For many people, it scares them because they are so unfamiliar with it. It is so different to what they have accustomed themselves to. Regardless how wonderful and amazing this kind of Love is; they would rather stay attached to lust and to a degraded form of love.

Revelation 14:12 Here is the **patience** of the saints: here *are* they that **keep** the **Commandments of God**, and the faith **of** Jesus.

1 John 4:18 There is no fear in Love; but perfect Love casts out fear: because fear has torment. He that fears is not made perfect in Love.

In other words:

There is nothing to be fearful about when your walk with God is genuine. You will not experience fear when you are abundantly feasting on God's Love for you. The pure and perfect Love of God working inside your soul will not allow any room for fear.

Fear is tormenting. Fear and torment are two of the most difficult, frightening and agonizing conditions to find yourself in.

This takes place when you have not taken sufficient time to truly get to know God, and you think you can handle all of life on your own. In such a state, the devils will take you for a ride in ways that will either

- keep you in uncertainty when it comes to your eternal future; even if you have been erroneously convinced, or at least, you feel you will eventually get in to Heaven.
- or you will feel your own diluted understanding of righteousness will force the Gates of Heaven open for you, so you will be able to enter in when that time comes.

You know devils lie, but the unconverted mind does not have the stability or security to say no to their corrupt ways. Even though you want to believe their,

feel good, invitations; you know they are not being honest with you; but you also feel trapped by your own decisions for your own self.

In turn, you either

- refuse to fully step out in Christ;
- or you have been led to believe God does not care about you, or that He does not want you - both of which are totally untrue.

Jeremiah 29:11-13 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, says the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end. (12) Then will you call on Me, and you will go and pray to Me, and I will hearken to you. (13) And you will seek Me, and find *Me*, when you will search for Me with all your heart.

Any one that does not take the time to believe God, and trust His Love for them, will find out how tormenting, manipulative and controlling fear can be.

That is why fear at various levels will typically keep you

- somewhere in between uneasiness and various levels of anxiety.
- somewhere in between uncomfortable and awful.
- somewhere in between fearful and terrified.

In such conditions, you can not think straight or clearly. In such a confusing state, your decisions will not be carefully thought through.

But why?

Because you refuse to give God access to your soul.

- He will not force His Way of Life upon you.
- He will not force you to let Him work His wonderful works inside you.
- He will not force you to be a partaker of His Divine Nature.

It truly is of the greatest benefit to know what is going on and why. Yet, people place their values on the things of this temporary world, rather than on the genuine and never ending values of Eternal Life.

Peace like a river

God wants you to have **peace like a river**: constant, steady, flowing peace; but so many are instead choosing disturbing thoughts, confusion, false statements and erroneous claims.

- Since those are the personal decisions of so many,
- and countless souls refuse to search His Word for peace, encouragement, Light, salvation and Truth,
- and because He respects your individual freewill,
- you have just what you set your mind to have.

There is still time

As long as you have breath in you, there is still time to give your life to God; but that is something you have to do for your own self, according to your own freewill. Hopefully you are beginning to see how powerful freewill really is.

[Isaiah 48:17-18](#) This says the LORD, your Redeemer, the Holy One...; I *AM* the LORD your God [Who] teaches you to profit, [Who] leads you by the way *that* you should go [Who leads you in the most wonderful and amazing Way ever, and Forever]. (18) O that you had hearkened to My Commandments! then had your **peace been as a river**, and your righteousness as the waves of the sea:

It is important to start giving serious thought to certain things that are upon us, and that will quickly come upon us. If you wait until the changes hit with rapid succession, it will be much more difficult to make it through successfully. It is certain you do not want to drag your feet at such a time as this. Remember Lot's wife.

Study God's Words for yourself.

Stop being played.

It is important for you to be ready for all that is coming, because much is already taking place.

2 Peter 3:3-4 Knowing this first, that there will come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, (4) And saying, Where is the promise of His Coming? For since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as *they were* from the beginning of the creation.

Jeremiah 2:11-13 Has a nation changed *their* gods, which *are* yet no gods? but My people have changed their glory for *that which* does not profit. (12) Be astonished, O you heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid; you be very desolate, says the LORD. (13) For My people have committed two evils; they have forsaken Me the Fountain of Living Waters, *and* hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

2 Kings 17:32-34 So they feared the LORD, and made to themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places. (33) They feared the LORD, and **served their own gods**, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from there.

(34) To this day they do after the former manners: they fear [revere] not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the Law and Commandment which the LORD commanded them...

The time is rapidly nearing when the destruction that will take place, will be as thorough as it was when the earth was entirely covered with water back in **Noah's day**.

The waters went clearly above the tallest mountain and the undercurrents were able to take down even the tallest trees. The relentless and uncompromising undercurrents totally changed the entire face of this earth, the seas, and under the seas.

Genesis 7:18-20 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters. (19) And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that *were* under the whole heaven, were covered. (20) Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

The waters were high enough so the ark would not come in to contact with any thing that was under the water.

2 Peter 2:5 And **spared not the old world**, but saved Noah the eighth *person*, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in **the flood** upon the world of the **ungodly**;

2 Peter 3:6-7 Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:

But what is coming will be more similar to what **Abraham and Lot** witnessed in their day in the entire **valley of Sodom**, but it will be worldwide as was the flood.

2 Peter 2:6-8 And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes condemned *them* with an overthrow, making *them* an ensample to those that after should **live ungodly**;

(7) And **delivered just Lot**, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked: (8) (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed *his* righteous soul from day to day with *their* unlawful deeds;)

Judgment is coming for the entire human race. The Judgment will cover all the people as far back as Adam, to the last human soul that will be born in to this world. Judgment will also be coming for all the devils. All will receive their just and earned reward.

Revelation 20:10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone... **Revelation 20:14-15** And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. (15) And whosoever was **not** found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.

2 Peter 3: 7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same Word are kept in store, **reserved** unto fire against the day of Judgment and perdition of [all the ungodly].

2 Peter 3:10-18 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; [when] the heavens will pass away with a great noise, and the elements will melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein will be burned up.

(11) *Seeing* then *that* all these things will be **dissolved**, what manner *of persons* ought you to be in *all* **holy conversation and godliness**, (12) Looking for and hasting to the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire will be dissolved, and the elements will melt with fervent heat?

(13) Nevertheless we, according to His promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwells righteousness. (14) Wherefore, beloved, seeing that you look for such things, be diligent that you may be found of Him **in peace, without spot, and blameless**.

(15) And account *that* the **longsuffering** of our Lord *is* salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given to him has written to you; (16) As also in all *his* epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are **unlearned and unstable** wrest, as *they do* also the other Scriptures, **to their own destruction**.

(17) You therefore, beloved, **seeing you know *these things* before**, beware lest you also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own steadfastness. (18) But grow in grace, and *in* the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him *be* glory both now and Forever. Amen.

More will be discussed about the times we are living in later in this writing and in other writings. You do not want to wait until the last minute to come to terms with your decisions. Choose Life and learn the directions to get there now.

Was God holding any thing back from His created beings?

Let us get back to a couple of questions raised earlier; something Lucifer was able to convince a third of the angels of; and also something Satan has been able to convince Adam and Eve, and many, many other humans to believe:

Was God holding something back from the angels in Heaven?

Was God holding something back from Adam and Eve?

He absolutely and most certainly was holding certain things back from them!

He was holding back

- all that had to do with evil.
- all that had to do with wickedness.
- all that had to do with darkness.
- all that had to do with destruction.
- all that had to do with death, including death eternal.

The One that has every thing do to with Life had no interest in any way to make public any thing that had to do with harm, destructiveness and death. He held back all such things for their own well being, and to assure their continual access to endlessness and Endless Life; to assure no problem of any kind would ever be. Back then, there was no such thing as a problem; there were no purposes or reasons for problems to exist.

Yet education was ever before them. Every form of education was always fun and exhilarating.

Learning was

- trouble-free,
- worry-free,
- anxiety-free,
- stress-free
- and painless,

- grasp on to the wonderfulness of that. His saints will experience every bit of this kind of education Forever, and it will all be pure joy and wonderful amazement.

God did not want any one, ever,
to have to deal with any thing,

that had to do, even remotely, to any thing that had to do with death in any way.

He never wanted any thing that would ever disturb or disrupt in any way, every thing that has to do with life - Endless Life.

Some may say, if God would have told them about wickedness and death, they would have stayed away from it.

When Lucifer conceived envy in his own mind, look at what it eventually turned in to. Look around you. Once he tasted it, he could have turned his back to it; but instead he began to turn his back to God. He made himself, self-tempting.

He thought in his own mind that he was on to something great, but he did not have the insight or wisdom to know the end of something from its beginning; he was just going on the present 'feeling' he had inside himself - he only knew it was something different from before.

- Lucifer promised the angels that they would advance in great and tremendous ways,
- and in every way,
- just by coming in to agreement with him,
- and simply doing what he was suggesting.

After God created the earth, Satan made some of the same offers and promises to Eve. Eve quickly came in to agreement with Satan, and she immediately convinced Adam to come along for the ride.

In other words, Eve chose another god: Satan.

For Adam, Eve quickly became his idol, in putting her before his Creator.

Why would anyone, put any one, or any thing before God?

God is the only One that has Life in Himself, and therefore, the only One that can give Life.

- He is not going to change Who He is, because some refuse to understand and know Him and His wonderful and amazing Way of Life.
- He is not going to turn His back to all the other civilizations throughout the universe, because people on earth refuse to get it; because they refuse to take the time to know what is really going on and why.

It gets to:

1 John 2:16 For all that *is* in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

These are the temptations Satan waived before Eve. Now that Eve chose to believe and promote Satan, she waved them before Adam.

What has happened since that time?

- Look at all the horrible, sickening, gruesome and agonizing suffering, pain, turmoil, destruction and death that has taken place,
- since others started listening and responding to Satan's suggestions,
- promoting his ways,
- and has turned most of the population away from God according to the individual freewill of them all.

Look at all the harm and misery that has taken place since people started responding to all the devils. Look how easily we let them convince us to agree to all their worthless ways. They promise the best, so they can eventually deliver the worst - that has been and continues to be the truth of all their twisted ways and empty promises.

How often did your parent's warn you about different things, and to stay away from doing certain things? Did you listen? Did you listen every time? It only takes one time to totally disrupt a healthy or pure state of being.

Once you compromise a quality standard of life, it is easier to compromise another, and then another. And so we stay on the roller coaster ride and get dizzy sick from all the ups and downs we put our own selves through. We get ourselves to the point where we no longer know if we are coming or going.

Through the years

When we look at our younger years, we often thought we were unstoppable and nothing could hurt us. At that age, we thought we knew all there was to know about all of life; that is what we often convinced ourselves to believe, anyway.

When we experience real life with age, we find out things are not as we thought they were, or would be. We often compromise for less, because we let go of the adventure of stepping out from what we now consider and accept as the norm; as if just being what ever we settle for is good enough for us now.

When we get older, we look at what we did with our lives.
We fail to look ahead and look up.
We just look back in the past and relive what ever.

It is as if Eternal Life is nothing but fantasy, because all that most people choose to do is look back at what was.

- I remember when...
- I used to...
- Oh, remember when I...
- Remember when you...

We fail or refuse to take the time to see just how real Eternity is, and our individual opportunity to be there.

We keep trying to fill our lives with any thing that might entertain us for a few moments, as we watch our own selves shrivel up - just waiting to die.
We hope Eternal Life is real, but we never get beyond hoping.

Instead of knowing with absolute certainty that each of us can be there, we make vain wishes on falling stars that can do absolutely nothing for any one.

We fail to take the time to see the past was not that great; or we just try to ignore the pain and miserable times as much as possible. We do not want to see all the foolish decisions we made for our life. We typically look back at the few highlights we experienced and keep refocusing on them, as if there is nothing more to look forward to.

We fail to spend time with God and in His Word, and see what can be; because we wrapped our own selves so tightly in our past, that we refuse to step out and move beyond it.

How sad and defeated we let ourselves become in trying to shove an eternity in to a few decades of time, if we even have that long.

entertainment or distraction, or both combined

In attempting to satisfy the restlessness inside our own soul with various kinds of entertainment, the following day we are left as if nothing happened; because nothing really did happen in our own life.

We just watched what happened in the lives of other people. Often, what they were portraying was nothing more than what someone wrote in a script. Day after day, so many of us succumb to being satisfied with nothing more than that. Many children lose their child innocence because of what they see on tv. They grow up well before their time, and then their parents wonder why.

So often, many think sports is the greatest thing in the world. When done for exercise, it is really good, as long as you do not injure yourself or someone else in the process. But in the professional field, many players are paid exorbitant amounts of money and benefits just to play with their balls. We support their salaries by watching them play and buy their paraphernalia.

How much time and attention do you give to the various entertainers of this world, compared to how much time and focus you give to the One Who created you? the One who wants you to be with Him Forever?

So often, we spend money watching a few people pluck on their guitars, beat on their drums, slide their fingers across a keyboard or play some other instrument. We say how great they are because they can play an instrument and some can sing.

No doubt, certain kinds of music can be very relaxing to a weary mind; but oftentimes, it is very disturbing because of the volume, the lights and the manner in which the music is presented.

- Too often, lyrics point back to past experiences or made up experiences;
- or point back to hard or difficult times;
- or point to times of betrayal and other such problematic conditions and situations.

- How often do you search for songs that look ahead?
- that point up to God?
- that point to you living with God in the Forever?

- on songs that tell how to honestly get there?
- on songs that are morally and ethically based?
- on the joys, the rapturous bliss and jubilation that will be constantly experienced there, and even on your way there while you are still here?
- How much time do we spend on movies, books, and music that talk about God, but do not talk about Him in Truth?
- How often do we fail to recognize they are not telling us the Truth because we refuse to search His Own Words for our own selves?

Or would we rather spend time and attention on movies, shows, theaters, sports arenas, concert halls, various kinds of books and magazines, on food and drink, rather than planning for Life Everlasting? Or do we think we will just get there somehow, at sometime, just because we were born?

Why the disconnect?

Is it because we allow our own selves to be molded, and to chase after

- instant satisfaction, instead of lasting gratification?
- immediate pleasure, instead of lasting fulfillment?
- temporary enticements, instead of holding out for the Eternal wonders of the universe, and the never ending magnificence of God, and all the endless richness He wants for each and every one of us?

Do you know the answers to these questions?
Will you be honest with your self?

For many people, getting ready for Eternity even sounds boring.

Why?

- Because they have no idea what happens there, and what is happening throughout the rest of the universe.
- Because most of the ones claiming to be Christians are living no different than those who claim nothing - they see nothing better to reach out for.
- Because most of the ones who claim Christianity do not even know Who God really is, nor do they know what Eternity is about - it just sounds good, and they look no further. They do not impress those on the outside, who

want to look in, because they do not even impress their own selves in what they say they believe.

When you go to some form of temporary and world focused entertainment, you have a pretty good idea on what you will get.

But Eternity?

Who knows?

Why do so few know?

Because most fail or refuse to check it out, and investigate what God tells about all this in His Word.

This we do to our own loss. We get a mistaken impression about how God really is, and the rest of the universe.

Why?

Because we take the word of others, hoping they really know what they are talking about when it comes to:

- how amazing God really is.
- all the wonderfulness of all He has made.
- all He has made ready for the ones who have taken the time, and will take the time to find out.

How few there really are who have any serious interest in knowing for a certainty.

Like seriously, what are we thinking?

[Isaiah 45:11-12](#) This says the LORD, the Holy One... and his Maker, Ask Me of things to come concerning my [sons and daughters], and concerning the work of My Hands, command Me [earnestly ask Me of these things]. (12) I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, *even* My Hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded [have I set in perfect order].

Hebrews 4:14-16 Seeing then that we have a great High Priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast *our* profession. (15) For we have not an High Priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as *we are, yet* without sin.

(16) Let us therefore come boldly [come with great earnestness and in childlike confidence] to the Throne of Grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

John 16:12-13 I have yet many things to say to you, but you cannot bear them now [you are not taking sufficient time to grasp on to what I have already shared with you]. (13) Howbeit when He, the Spirit of Truth, is come, He will **guide you into all Truth**: for He will not speak of Himself; but whatsoever He will hear, *that* will He speak: and **He will show you things to come**.

1 Corinthians 3:21-23 Therefore let no [one] glory in [other humans]. For all things are yours; (22) Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours; (23) And you are Christ's; and Christ *is* God's.

Do you belong to Christ? Only you can honestly answer that. And if you do, how do you figure that you do? Can you answer that? If not, do you truly belong to Christ?

But one might say, I can do both.

- I can walk with God and know Him at a very intimate level. I can spend time in His Word to learn more; and I can let others know how important He is to me;
- and I can also take great pleasure in the things of this world; in spending much time accumulating as much as I can of the things of this world. Do you look at your time on earth as the very short little pit stop that it is, or do you attempt to make it your all and all?

Which is it? It is one thing to say you do something, and it can be something very different to actually do it.

Which do you value more?

God, and all that He is, and all He has made ready for His saints Forever, and you being one of them?

Or do you value

what you can do here and now, and how much you accumulate of the temporary things of this world?

Do you want to figure out where your values are?

Take an inventory to see what you spend your time, money, influence and abilities on; the things of this world, or the things of God?

- How excited do you get when you talk about your favorite artists, entertainers, writers or other things that are of a temporary nature?
- How enthusiastic and intense do you get when you talk about God?

- Or do you just fail to get around to talking about Him with others?
- Or is there nothing about your life, or very little that would impress someone else to ask you why your life is different? Like, why do you smile so much? or why are you so at peace when there is so much havoc taking place? or why are you so relaxed? or why are you so confident in who you are as a person? or how can you be so certain about God?

Are you willing to be totally honest with your self, and figure out why you are the way or ways you are? And if you are not satisfied with your conclusions,

- are you willing to do something very constructive about it?
- are you willing to give God a fair and honest chance to reveal and prove Himself to you?
- are you willing to let Him direct your life?

Where is my focus?

What direction am I really going in?

The world focused minds keep looking for more temporary things to fill their lives with, but they are left dead and dry inside. Nothing ever seems to be enough to make happiness real and lasting. How utterly and totally sad is that? Oh, some may have some kind of temporary thrill after experiencing what they consider important or valuable to them, but it is so short lived.

- Why would any one let their own self settle for a backward, or freeze frame state of living? either looking back at their life, or having no real growth, and nothing of Eternal substance to look forward to?
- Why would any one want to live a life that has a dead end at the end?

My life does not point backward.

My life is not in freeze frame.

I have accomplished a lot of things with my life.

But is a solid and real relationship with God included in those accomplishments? Not that you know about Him, but that you have a genuine and intimate relationship with God.

If you did not take the time for that, you can not look forward in to Eternal Life, because you never took the time to find out you can fully trust Him.

- You can only look back at your life.
- Your life will come to a stand still if you can not move forward at the Return of Christ. A thousand years later, it will come to its forever end.
- Your life will have reached its end, because you refused to plan Forever.

Just a certain amount of information can open up endlessness to each and every one of us, Forever.

Did we take a left turn somewhere along the road, when we could have taken a right turn on to the narrow Path?

- Was there a point in our life when we were not that interested in discerning the difference between wise and unwise decisions?
- when we were not that interested in determining if something was healthy or detrimental?
- when we were not that interested in discerning if something was proper or inappropriate?

Did you notice the less a person cares about their life, the less they care about the decisions they make for their self; and the more willing they are to compromise worthy standards?

Isaiah 5:20-23 Woe to them

- that call evil good, and good evil;
- that put darkness for light, and light for darkness;
- that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

(21)

- Woe to *them that are* wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!
- (22) Woe to *them that are* mighty to drink wine, and them of strength to mingle strong drink:
- (23) Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from them!

Being a partaker of self deception is neither wise nor discerning.

How often have we made the line between excellence and evil too obscure to notice where we stand? Do we fail or refuse to realize what we are doing is neither healthy nor wise because of compromises we may have already decided upon?

Luke 11:34-36 The light of the body is the eye: therefore when your eye is single, your whole body also is full of light; but when *your eye* is evil, your body also *is* full of darkness. (35) Take heed therefore that the light which is in you be not darkness.

(36) If your whole body therefore *be full of light*, having no part dark, the whole will be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle does give you light.

Do you want to have God's Light shining from within your soul?

Philippians 2:13-16 For it is God which works in you both to will and to do of *His* good pleasure. (14) Do all things without murmurings and disputings: (15) That you may be blameless and harmless, the [sons and daughters] of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom you **shine as lights** in the world; (16) Holding forth the Word of Life...

Matthew 5:16 **Let your light so shine** before [the people], that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in Heaven.

Matthew 13:43 Then will **the righteous shine forth as the sun** in the Kingdom of their Father. Whoever has ears to hear, let them hear.

Matthew 6:23 But if your eye be evil, your whole body will be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in you be darkness, how great *is* that darkness!

There are people dying every day all around us. Most of them never heard the simple message of how easy it is to have salvation and Eternal Life. There is so much goodness that can be shared. What does it take for our own selves to open our eyes far enough to see the light of opportunity God has set before us?

A single thought

The direction that led to suffering and death all started with a single thought Lucifer conceived of in his own mind by his own self - a single thought of envy. God never wanted His created beings to ever be confronted in any way with any of this misery that Lucifer began inside his own self.

What has been so despicable, is that other intelligent beings, both angelic and humans chose to follow his lead. How easily we let our own selves be conned by a slick sales pitch.

Though Lucifer thought he was on some great and major crusade; it is not turning out anything close to what he thought it was going to be; it is the

extreme opposite. Because of pride and other mental equations, the misery continues for a little longer for those who are responsive to devils, even if they think, for the time being, what they have is some great thing.

For the few who take a reasonable amount of time to learn they can fully trust God - they are set Forever.

Why did Lucifer do it?

Any one can attempt to figure out why Lucifer chose the path he did for his own self. You could come up with a thousand, what ifs and maybes. You could spend your whole life trying to figure out why Lucifer chose the decisions he did for his own self.

Or you could simply move on, and make sure you do not waste the precious time you have trying to figure out the unwise foolishness of others. Satan would enjoy seeing you waste your time trying to figure out that which makes no sense.

The devils will come up with any distraction they can imagine to take your personal focus off your own opportunity for salvation and Eternal Life, and that of others. It is up to you, your own self, to decide what you want for your own life. Your own decisions will determine if you have a Forever future or not. The devils made their decisions. What will yours be?

Some began to bite in to the disingenuous proposals of Lucifer in Heaven

Lucifer's sly tactics gradually raised questions in the minds of some angels in Heaven when he started waging his silent war against the Son of God. He wanted them to see as he was wanting them to think. He slowly increased his accusations and insinuations, making his war more vocal,

- saying the Father and Son had placed Laws over them that were unnecessary,
- and that the Father and Son were limiting their abilities to excel to greater attainments; to reach greater heights.

He pressed the fact that they were holy and pure. He wanted them to believe this was all their own doing, and not a gift of a very special kind of life from their Creator.

Lucifer pressed the fact that they had great intelligence. He urged the assumption that they needed no Law to govern them. This was all causing great uneasiness in Heaven; something that was never experienced up to that point.

He was starting to see some of the aftereffects of his personal decisions, but he did not care enough to stop. His own made up thoughts were warping his own mind, and he chose to keep warping his mind to lower levels. It eventually got so out of control, that he even convinced his own self that this was all a great thing for him. He is still in self deception.

The further one goes in to iniquity, transgression and sin, the further out of touch one gets from reality.

Through his conniving ways, contention was already escalating among many angels, and distrust in God's Words were already building in the minds of some angels. Yet, Lucifer was not nearly as smart as he thought himself to be.

Lucifer wanted the other angels to think he only had their best interests at heart, and was only wanting to make the government of God more firm; more secure; more sound. And so the dominoes were falling one after another. Lies were mounting on top of other lies.

Many angels were becoming greatly perplexed because of what Lucifer was doing and saying. He sounded sincere, but what he was pursuing was not making any real sense; what he was saying was not how things really were; yet he made himself sound so convincing. With every word, he was continuously making his sales pitch and tactics more convincing through cunning and craft.

He was already laying the groundwork to bring destruction and death in to being from his lies and deceit; yet, he thought he was on his way to forming a new universal order that would far surpass all God had given.

He wanted to give the impression that there was no reason to limit what they could and could not do, individually and collectively, and apart from God, and separate from God's Way of Life.

Pure Love starts to disappear when a mind is first given over to immorality and unethical behavior. If this is not stopped in its tracks, it will only worsen until it reaches its lowest point - we are very near to that lowest point.

The Truth about this matter is, no one was holding the angels back from fully making the most of their lives in wonderful ways - they already were. In that was found one of the most cunning of Lucifer's deceptions.

Lucifer let one thought of envy ripen and generate in to other groundless imaginings. It reached a level where he began to detach himself from level-headed reasoning skills. These unjustified ideas he was making up in himself became larger than life in his own mind. It eventually got to the point where he let it consume all rational thought.

He eventually let his mind go so out of control that

- he let his emotions override reason.
- he let his feelings dominate common sense.
- he let his obsessions take priority over sound judgment.

Lucifer had no grounds, justification or real actual rationale to let his mind wander in to such irresponsible, negligent, and eventually to be revealed, insanely destructive directions.

What more could you want?

The Creator gave Lucifer the highest position of trust above all created beings throughout the entire universe. There were only two positions higher than what he was greatly blessed with: that of Divinity - the Eternal Father and Son - Creator.

Yet, that is what he decided in his own mind that he wanted to become - he wanted to **be like the Most High** - a creation wanting to become a creator - a god. But he did not want to be just any god; He eventually wanted to take the place of God.

He wanted the Creator to place Himself under him; not only back then, but also in their confrontation in the wilderness when God was here in the flesh. He actually thought he could manipulate his Creator to do what he erroneously thought was best; at least what he thought was best for himself.

All he really wanted was to exalt himself in his own twisted mind, and do it in front of all that were watching this take place. He really thought he was smart enough to pull it off; that God and all created beings would fall in to agreement with him.

All he was really accomplishing was bringing absolute ruin to countless lives.

Lucifer did not have the insight of knowing the end from the beginning, and it is clear he knew nothing about the best, even though he was given the best. He wanted to change the perfect Order of Heaven to his crooked ways **for the purpose of exalting himself**.

[Isaiah 14:14](#) I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High.

Christ and Satan in the wilderness about two thousand years ago.

[Luke 4:5-8](#) And the devil, taking Him up into a high mountain, showed Him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time. (6) And the devil said to Him, All this power will I give You, and the glory of them: for that is delivered to me [which was not true; he is a usurper]; and to whomsoever I will I give it. (7) If You therefore will worship me, all will be Yours.

(8) And Jesus answered and said to him, **you get behind Me, Satan: for it is Written, you will worship the Lord your God, and Him only will you serve.**

Strangely, it was not enough that, that which was once nothing, God made a living, thinking, Loving, extremely intelligent, morally and ethically sound and freewill being, as Lucifer and all the angels were created to be.

Lucifer wanted God to fall down and worship him. He wanted God to go along with his twisted ideas because he was able to convince other created beings to side with him. What filthy arrogance; what smutty disrespect; the likes that have never been known.

Obviously God knew better, even while in the flesh. Not only that, but God only knows all that is best, and knows all that can make Eternity be Eternal for created

beings - Forever. It is not that He thinks it is the best - He knows with absolute certainty what is best without question. The rest in the universe are witnesses to this Truth.

So what is Satan doing now?

Him, and all the devils are manipulating most of us among the human race; not to benefit us in any way, but are simply using us; and often abusing and destroying us, and we let them get away with it all of our own freewill.

Satan thinks by tricking us to bite in to his twisted and disgusting ways, that this is how he can somehow get back at God. But remember, all God ever did was only to greatly benefit Lucifer in every way possible.

- How sick is that of Satan?
- How sad that someone would prostitute their own self out to Satan, knowing his underlying motives and intentions.

And what are most of us doing? Biting in to the prescriptions that lead to death and destruction conjured up by this created being that turned his back to God. It is like we sold out our own sound mind for lies and deceit; for empty words and worthless promises of Satan. Still, most are unwilling to take a reasonable amount of time to see what is actually going on.

What Wonderful Power!

Referring to God, [Psalms 33:9](#) For He spoke, and it was *done*; He commanded, and it stood fast.

It is amazing God can simply speak things in to existence. If you are totally true to Him and stay that way, you will be able to see Him do this throughout all Eternity. If you have a solid, unshakeable bond of trust with Him, you will be given insight and abilities you now can not envision.

Just a note:

To say it has been difficult putting this writing together would be a substantial understatement. What Lucifer did within himself can not be explained or understood - it makes no sense at all. That is one of the particulars that makes this so complicated to write. It is difficult to write about something that can not be explained, and that makes no sense.

The after effects can be written about, but why he did, what he did to himself; and what we all let him trick us in to, to some level, will never make any kind of sense.

This writing may seem to skip around to different places now and then. If it was a continual focus in chronological order of Lucifer's incomprehensible decisions for his own self, it would be sickening beyond compare to the point of extreme nausea and stomach upset to write this in such detail.

It is essential to break away at times, and to realize and know with absolute certainty that Satan's decisions do not have to be our decisions; that his ways do not have to be our ways.

His twisted ways of thinking are coming to a forever end. We do not have to let our individual lives come to an end with his. It is important to know what is going on, so we do not allow our own selves to be played by a very sophisticated and cunning liar.

Our individual and personal decisions absolutely matter. Freewill is extremely powerful. Use it with tremendous care and with the utmost caution. Your eternal destiny is in the balance, and you do not want to come up short.

God is Light, and His Light is wonderful.

In contrast is Lucifer, also known as Satan, with his massive clouds of thick darkness; wicked angels, that often lead the unaware to despair.

Why are they unaware?

Because most of us do not take the time to find out what is really going on. The devils work behind the scenes, tricking and deceiving. The less people know about them, the better they feel.

When people know the devils for who they really are, some are repulsed, and quickly turn away; while others take longer in the transition because of how different it is; while others strangely choose to ride out their end with devils.

When focusing over to God's true, breathtaking and awe-inspiring Character and Way of Life, and all He is, makes it easier to keep writing. It is important to know the whole instead of just a part.

Writing Truth is easy. Yet, most people strangely do not want to hear it. It makes no sense to a sound mind.

I do not see anything the same way I did before writing this. I so much look forward to spending Forever with God, and all those who took the time, and are taking the time to see and know Him as He really is. Hopefully by you taking time to read through this, you will be able to see what is going on behind the scenes more clearly. My eyes have certainly been opened wide.

Personally, I want to live, and because of what Christ did, I can, and so can you; so can any one. More than anything else, I want to be Forever with God. I know Him so much better after writing this. I could not imagine being without Him. I never have to be without Him; and in that I am Forever grateful. I will be thanking Him all the Forever days of my life. **End of note.**

lost in himself

Losing himself in the imagination of the conjured up and unfounded thoughts of his own mind, Lucifer deluded himself, and separated himself from the perfect common sense and pure decency he was created with. He strangely convinced himself he could be something which was impossible for him to obtain to the point of obsession; something that, in or of his own self, he could not become - God.

Even though Lucifer was genuinely treated with utmost respect and courtesy, and given and shown unfathomable Love; yet he turned himself in to what we would refer to as an unruly, unthankful, disrespectful, heartless being. There are no words that can describe or explain the depth to which he brought himself.

He eventually brought himself in to a mental condition where any level of low would never be too low for him to go, or **for him to tempt and impress others to go.**

He turned his own thoughts in to darkness, until he let those thoughts engulf him in to the deepest recesses of that darkness.

He eventually let his newly self experienced revenge take control of his mind, even though the revenge ought to have been against his own self, and not against God.

Lucifer chose of his own freewill to separate him self from the only Source of Life.

Did Lucifer cease to live at that point when he began his self appointed iniquitous journey? No. Everyone had to see the darkness of evil for all that it is. All had to see just how far wickedness would go once created beings would let such thoughts take place in their own minds, without putting a stop to them. This would become a witness for all the rest of Eternity, that

- deception,
- harm,
- dishonesty,
- thinking you are better than others,
- belittling your own life or the life of any others in any way,
- and all the incalculable ways that lead to suffering and death

are no way to ever decide on how to live life - especially Life to the fullest. Such things lead to the extinction of life - to self destruction.

Lucifer lost himself so far in his own delusional thoughts he made up within himself, and by himself, that he did not realize how insulting he was being to himself, to the other angels and especially to the Father and Son.

All he saw in his own mind was putting himself in God's Position - I will be like the Most High. He let this become to his own self, what we now know as an obsession; something that was never even a thought, much less a word before this time.

It was like a whole new vocabulary list started building when Lucifer began to inwardly turn away, and separate himself from God - to inwardly turn away and separate himself from the only Source of Life.

The sad thing about this new list is it is all things that lead to hurt, injury, pain, sorrow, destruction, a lost state of being and death; what we now know as evil, wickedness and darkness - iniquity, transgression and sin.

Iniquity:

- inwardly separating, inwardly turning away, inwardly walking away from God.
- inwardly separating, inwardly turning away, inwardly walking away from the only Source of Life.
- to inwardly separate yourself from God: the only Source of Life; or allow yourself to be separated from God, in one way or many ways.
- to turn inwardly to one's own self, or to turn to any one or any thing, other than their Creator.
- in certain instances, it can mean to turn away from other humans in some way or various ways.

Transgression:

- to rebel against purity and perfection in your personal life.
- to rebel against obtaining purity and perfection in your personal life.
- to hinder others from obtaining or pursuing purity and perfection in their personal life, or to speak against someone for doing so.

Sin:

- to ignore, or turn from the **high calling** of God in your individual daily life.
- to come up short.
- to turn from the **seal** of God.

- to turn from God's Standard: the **Ten Commandments** -
- God's **Holy Law** - the **Law of Liberty** - the **Royal Law**.

Iniquity

Matthew 15:7-9 *You hypocrites, well did Isaiah prophesy of you, saying, (8) This people draws near to Me with their mouth, and honors Me with their lips; but **their heart is far from Me.** (9) But in vain they do worship Me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.*

Mark 7:8-9 *For laying aside the Commandment of God, you hold the tradition of [your own selves]... (9) And He said to them, **Full well you reject the Commandment of God, that you may keep your own tradition.***

Titus 1:10-16 *For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision: (11) Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for **filthy lucre's** sake.*

Filthy lucre:

- Making up lies and twisting God's Words just for the sake of extracting money from those who do not fully know the Truth.
- Twisting God's Words for monetary self advantages; for financial gain.
- Make your self out to be more than you really are, and manipulate monetary compensation for doing so.
- Slide in a sliver of Truth to make lies sound legitimate, for the purpose of taking advantage of the ignorant.

(12) One of themselves, *even* a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians *are* always liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. (13) This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; (14) Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the Truth.

(15) To the pure, all things *are* pure: but to them that are defiled and unbelieving *is* **nothing** pure; but even **their mind and conscience is**

defiled. (16) They **profess** that they know God; but in works they **deny** *Him*, being abominable, and disobedient, and to every good work reprobate.

Psalms 62: 4 They only consult to cast *him* down from his excellency: they delight in lies: they bless with their mouth, but **they curse inwardly**. Selah.

Matthew 7:13-16 You enter in at the strait gate: for wide *is* the gate, and broad *is* the way, that leads to destruction, and **many** there be which go in thereat: (14) Because strait *is* the gate, and narrow *is* the way, which leads to life, and **few** there be that find it.

(15) Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but **inwardly** they are ravening wolves. (16) You will know them by their fruits...

Luke 11:39 And the Lord said to him, Now do you Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your **inward** part is full of ravening and wickedness.

Transgression:

- to rebel against purity and perfection in your personal life.
- to rebel against obtaining purity and perfection in your personal life.
- to hinder others from obtaining or pursuing purity and perfection in their personal life, or to speak against someone for doing so.

Matthew 5:48 Therefore, you be **perfect**, even as your Father which is in Heaven is perfect.

Romans 12:1-3 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that you present your bodies a living sacrifice, **holy**, acceptable to God, *which is* your **reasonable service**. (2) And be not conformed to this world: but you **be transformed** by the **renewing** of your mind, that you may **prove** what *is* that good, and acceptable, and **perfect, will of God**.

(3) For I say, through the grace given to me, to every one that is among you, **not to think** *of their self* more highly than they ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God has dealt to every one the measure of faith.

James 1:2-4 My brethren, count it all joy when you fall into different temptations; (3) Knowing *this*, that the trying of your faith works patience. (4) But let patience have *her* **perfect work**, that you may be **perfect and entire**, wanting nothing.

James 1:25 But whosoever looks into the **perfect Law of Liberty**, and **continues** *therein*, you being not a forgetful hearer, but a **doer** of the work, this person **will be** blessed in their deed.

Sin:

- to ignore or turn from the **high calling** of God in your individual daily life.
- to come up short.
- to turn from the **seal** of God.
- to turn from God's Standard: the **Ten Commandments** -
- God's **Holy Law** - the **Law of Liberty** - the **Royal Law**.

2 Timothy 2:19 Nevertheless the foundation of God stands sure, having this **seal**, The Lord **knows** them that are His. And, let every one that names the Name of Christ **depart from iniquity**.

Philippians 3:13-15 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but *this* one thing *I do*, **forgetting those things which are behind**, and **reaching forth** to those things which are before, (14) I press toward the mark for the prize of the **high calling** of God in Christ Jesus. (15) Let us therefore, as many as be **perfect**, be thus minded: and if in any thing you be otherwise minded, God will reveal even this to you.

Hebrews 3:1-2 Wherefore, **holy** brethren, **partakers of the Heavenly calling**, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

(2) Who was faithful to Him that appointed Him, as also Moses *was faithful* in all his house.

Revelation 7:2-3 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the **seal** of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, (3) Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have **sealed** the servants of our God in their foreheads.

1 John 3:1-9 Behold, what manner of Love the Father has bestowed upon us, that we should be called the [sons and daughters] of God: therefore the world knows us not, because it knew Him not. (2) Beloved, now we are the [sons and daughters] of God, and it does not yet appear what we will be: but we know that, when He will appear, we will be like Him; for we will see Him as He is.

(3) And every one that has this hope inside them **purifies** themselves, even as He is **pure**. (4) Whosoever commits **sin, transgresses** also the **Law**: for **sin** is the **transgression** of the **Law**. (5) And you know that He was manifested to **take away our sins**; and in Him is no sin.

(6) Whosoever abides **in Him** does **not** sin: **whosoever sins** has not seen Him, neither has known Him. (7) Little children, let no one deceive you: who ever does **righteousness is righteous**, even **as** He is **righteous**.

(8) [Who ever] **commits sin is of** the devil; for the devil sins from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that He might destroy the **works of** the devil. (9) Whosoever is **born of God** does **not** commit sin; for His seed remains in them: and they **cannot** sin, **because** they are born of God.

Luke 10:26-28 He said to him, **What is Written in the Law? how do you read it?** (27) And he answering said, You will love the Lord your God with **all** your heart, and with **all** your soul, and with **all** your strength, and with **all** your mind; **and** your neighbor as yourself. (28) And He said to him, **You have answered right: this do, and you will Live.**

Romans 13:8-14 Owe no one any thing, but to Love one another: for who ever Loves another has **fulfilled the Law**. (9) **For this**, you will **not** commit adultery, you will **not** kill, you will **not** steal, you will **not** bear false witness, you will **not** covet; and if *there be* **any other** Commandment, it is **briefly comprehended** in this saying, namely, **you will Love your neighbor as yourself**.

- If you truly Love your neighbor, you will not commit adultery against them.
- If you truly Love your neighbor, you will not murder them, nor will you think ill-will toward them.
- If you truly Love your neighbor, you will not steal from them.
- If you truly Love your neighbor, you will only say things about them that are true.
- If you truly Love your neighbor, you will not covet anyone or anything that belongs to them.

(10) Love works no ill toward their neighbor: therefore **Love is the fulfilling of the Law**.

(11) And that, knowing the time, that now *it is* high time to awake out of sleep: for now *is* our salvation nearer than when we believed. (12) The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us **put on the armor of Light**.

(13) Let us walk **honestly**, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. (14) But you put on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make **not** provision for the flesh, to *fulfill* the lusts *thereof*.

James 2:8-13 If you fulfill the **Royal Law** according to the Scripture, You will Love your neighbor as yourself, you do well: (9) But if you have respect to persons [if you favor one person over any other, as to say one is worthy, or has an opportunity for Eternal Life, and say another person does not], you **commit sin**, and are convinced of the **Law** as **transgressors**.

(10) For whosoever will keep the **whole Law**, and yet offend in **one point**, the same is **guilty of all**. (11) For **He that said**, Do **not** commit adultery,

said also, Do **not** kill. Now if you commit no adultery, yet if you kill, you are become a **transgressor of the Law**.

(12) So you speak, and so do, as they that **will be judged by the Law of Liberty**. (13) For He will have judgment without mercy, that has showed no mercy; and mercy rejoices against judgment.

Romans 7:12 Wherefore the **Law is Holy**, and the **Commandment Holy**, and **just**, and **good**.

Revelation 14:12 Here is the patience of the saints: here *are* they that **keep the Commandments of God**, and the **faith of Jesus**.

Revelation 12:17 And the dragon [Satan] was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which **keep the Commandments of God**, and **have the Testimony of Jesus Christ**.

Stay away from the forbidden fruit

What Lucifer did with his own self makes it perfectly clear why God wanted Adam and Eve to stay away from tasting the forbidden fruit from the tree of knowledge of good and evil. It was the evil that would cause the harm. It was the evil that Lucifer formed in his own mind by his own doing.

God never wanted anyone to ever experience iniquity, transgression or sin, or any form of wickedness because of what evil would become.

But you can not have free, thinking, intelligent, conscious beings without giving freewill; where individual and personal decisions can be made, regardless what those individual decisions may become.

God so highly values pure and genuine freedom, and that is what freewill provides.

God created angels and humans moral and ethical beings. It was up to the individual if they wanted to remain moral and ethical.

Based on the freewill of the individual and the decisions made, will determine if a person lives just temporarily, or for all Eternity.

Choose to Love

When you can choose to love freely, and you do choose to love freely with an unconditional Love, this is a genuine Love that is pure. There is no force, pressure or manipulation of any kind when an individual chooses to freely Love. This is the only kind of Love and Life that can last an Eternity. Pure and Perfect Love causes no harm of any kind - not to one's self, and not to anyone else.

- As for Lucifer;
- As for the angels that chose to follow his lead, and also chose to turn their backs to their Creator;
- As for those of us among the human race that chose to, and continue to bite in to the lies and deceptions provided by devils, via tempting them with thoughts in their minds; and also by misleading and fraud brought forth by the human pawns and puppets that allowed devils to mold them;

through these processes we brought harm and death in to our own life experiences, and with everything, there are consequences that will take place from every decision made.

How can you separate your self from the only Source of Life and expect to keep living? It is similar to removing your lungs from inside your chest and think you can keep breathing. When you reject God, you reject Life. Consequences will eventually follow.

You can not force, coerce or manipulate another to love you, and then expect to be freely loved in return. You can not force your love on anyone who does not want to freely accept it. Forced or manipulative love is not true or genuine, neither can it ever be.

Lucifer was altering the pure Love he had for God in to what we now know as lust, but this lust was for the highest position - to stand equal with God; and to even attempt to exalt his own self above God. And how do you do that? It can not be done, nor is it even a concern or interest when the mind is in a sound and wholly functional condition.

God is in fact and sincerely wonderful. God is all about abundant Living - Living life intelligently, and reaching for the highest levels of fulfillment.

- Not carelessly, or risking your life or the lives of others through foolishness, but excelling in all ways that fully embrace all of life in every way, and for each and every individual.
- Truly valuing all others, and knowing with absolute certainty how valuable each individual is.

Lucifer chose to take a turn in his journey where he began working hard to make himself the all in all, and began to see less value in those around him. The more he exalted himself in his own mind above others, the value he had for others kept diminishing until it was all about him and nothing else mattered. Sure, he made it appear as if he was looking out for the best interests of others, but it was all a facade - none of it was true, honest or sincere, even though it gave a strong appearance of all three.

Lucifer began to short circuit his own thought processes with disturbing interruptions and intrusions of his own making:

- with self seeking,
- with self exaltation,
- with wickedness,
- and with ill will toward others,

all which were senseless, unreasonable and unwarranted. The only one that provoked such things was his own self for his own self purposes.

This short circuiting he made happen inside himself began to throw off his entire being in different and escalating ways. He put himself on the wide road that could only end in self destruction.

- What he was doing, he was doing to himself.
- The decisions he was making for himself were his own.
- He convinced himself he reached the point of no return.
- He convinced himself he did not want to change the direction in which he pointed himself.

And yet, he blamed the Son of God for all that he brought upon his own self, and for all the complications his own decisions were making in Heaven.

When it comes to created beings, when we get caught causing harm or doing irrational things, we often, if not always try to blame someone or something else. We attempt to flee from the reality of what we chose to do; what we chose to become. Totally unrealistic, but how hard we try to convince our own self that it was some outside force that made it happen.

God did not make us wicked; He made us pure, holy, just and virtuous. God does not tempt anyone to sin. We turn away from Him and His Way, individually, and on our own.

The devils do not make us do evil or sin. We choose to go along with temptations by our own freewill because we want to; even when we say we would rather not.

If we did not want to accept any temptation, we would reject every one of them.

Temptation becomes sin when we choose to accept it;

- when we let our mind wander in the thoughts of it,
- or in the actual or physical doing of it,
- or relishing in the before or afterthoughts of it.

If we individually fail or refuse to stop the temptation immediately, at its first thought, it is because we want it to be a part of us in some way or various ways. We invite it in.

There are times when a person is very tired, and your response times are slower. In such situations, there may be a slight leeway. Yet, many people would simply use this for an excuse. They think they can keep justifying the sinful thoughts they really do not want to refrain from doing, or thinking on.

God knows exactly what is going on and why. You can lie to your self; you can lie to others, but you can not lie to God, in thinking He is oblivious to what is really going on inside you.

He is the final Judge. He has to know exactly what is going on inside you, and why. This is wonderful for those who truly want to live pure lives. For the rest, it really does not matter, because they **do not even care about living pure lives**.

Titus 1:15-16 Unto the pure all things *are* pure: but to them that are **defiled and unbelieving *is* nothing pure**; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. **(16)** They profess that they know God; but in works they deny *Him*, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work, reprobate.

James 1:14-15 But every one is tempted, **when they are drawn away of their own lust, and enticed**. **(15)** **Then** when lust has conceived, it **brings forth** sin: and sin, **when it is finished**, brings forth death.

In other words:

When you choose to accept a temptation, it is because you have a lustful attraction to it somewhere inside you; often from something from your past; maybe something you saw, heard or personally experienced.

Until there is a temptation to it, it is dormant - it has no effect on you, and no power over you.

When the temptation comes, you decide if you want to let it entice you in to itself.

In other words, you decide if you want to go for a piece of cheese or a slab of peanut butter, as does a mouse in to a set trap. You can clearly see the trap, but the main thing you are paying attention to is the cheese or peanut butter.

You may even try to outsmart the trap, but devils know what excites you all too well, and what level of intensity you had, or have toward the temptation. Also, know this, that in attempting to outsmart the trap, you are clearly desiring to have what is in the trap, regardless of the overall cost to you.

If you decide to let it entice you in to itself; if you decide to go after the cheese or peanut butter, you are activating the dormant lust that is inside you, and it springs in to life, in thought, and, or, in to action. At that point, it turns in to sin.

When you let the lust or pride of life become real in some way, the sin has finished its course inside you. It has become death to you, just as a mouse trap is to a mouse when they bite in to the cheese or peanut butter; but for humans, this activates the upcoming second and final death.

You could have noticed the trap if you wanted to, and decided to turn, and walk away from it. But if you go for the lust of what ever kind it is, or the pride, it will have its certain effect - eventual self destruction.

If you chose to lure yourself in to the trap, and bite in to what ever kind of lust or pride it was, you then have the option to turn it over to Christ.

At that point, you have the option to forever leave it with Him. If you did, and the same temptation comes back, and you choose to turn away from it; you know the sacrifice of Christ is more important to you than some cheap, imagined or temporary twisted excitement - some lust or foolish pride.

At that point, you can fully enjoy the working of Christ's Victory over sin and death inside you.

But what happens if the same temptation comes back, and you go for it again?

That is why it is so important that God can read you like an open book. He knows where you have been, where you are, and where you choose to go. Depending on what is going on inside you, He knows if you will eventually stop insulting yourself and His sacrifice for you in such ways; or if you just do not care about doing either.

He does keep forgiving, but there also comes a time where you will stop breathing. Was it important enough for you to stop while you had the chance, or did you not really even care? God knows, and you will be judged accordingly.

At the final Judgment, you will clearly acknowledge you were accurately compensated for the decisions you personally made for your own life; whether it be to keep living Forever, or that your life has come to its forever end.

Why does it seem that sin is so easy to fall for?

We found out that wickedness is typically something that progressively builds up. A compromise here, doing something immoral there. A compromise here, doing something unethical there. Genuine values are steadily lowered to more careless levels of insensitivity to hardheartedness.

When it happens at a more gradual pace, we justify the changes in our own mind along the way, and get our self to believe it is not that bad, because it is just a little here and a little there.

If we could see the very beginning, and then the very end of a thing at the very beginning, we would see how drastic, reckless, cruel, negligent, thoughtless, inconsiderate, cold hearted, uncaring and vicious it all has really been.

If you think that is an extreme view or statement, look at what one single thought of envy eventually turned in to in Lucifer's mind. Look at all the cruel heartlessness that is rampant throughout the entire world. There are no words that can describe just how ruthless and cold hearted conditions really are. It all began at one specific point; from something most people consider nothing at all to even be concerned about - a single thought of envy.

One and all

How an entire race can cheapen and degrade life that was once so wonderful and amazing, and to realize each of us had a part in its ongoing destruction is truly sobering. Then, in the absurdity of the twisted mind, blame it all on God; when in fact, we are the ones that made the first, ongoing, and ultimate decisions, individually.

Any one can contradict or deny the sure and tested Truth of God's Word. Any one can attempt anything they want -

- that does not mean it will come to pass.
- that does not mean it is beneficial.
- that does not mean how someone feels about things are true or honest.
- that does not mean what someone chooses to believe is realistic.

Self deception is nothing new.

No created being can give their own self, Life Everlasting, nor can a created being give Everlasting Life to any one else. Eternal Life is a Gift from the Creator to those who can be fully trusted with Eternal Life.

Eternal Life can only be sustained

- when all of Life is pure and perfect.
- when Love is perfect and pure.
- when all of Life is fully and thoroughly appreciated.
- when all of Life is in fact and in reality, valued.
- when all of Life is truly respected and honored.

These are not some fantasy ideas; these are the realistic ideals that are available to each and every one of us.

We, as a human race are on the border of the lowest of low, yet many think what we have is great.

- No one would say what we have now is great, if they had a glimpse in to the Eden Garden from about six thousand years ago.
- No one would say what we have now is great, if they saw God sacrificing Himself on a tree about two thousand years ago, dying with all our sin - all our criminal activities inside Himself.
- No one would say what we have now is great, if they had a glimpse in to what the new heaven and new earth will look like.
- No one would say what we have now is great, if they saw the saints living in a pure and perfect state of being on the new earth and in Heaven.

If we could see the reality of all that is, in its pure and perfect state, we would be way beyond ashamed and deeply embarrassed

- by the way we look at the things we have.
- by the way we feel about the things that are around us.
- by the way we treat so many others.
- by different things we say about others when they can not hear us.
- by the various ways we have chosen to compromise on so much.

To death with - them.

The time is very near when the masses will want to put the saints, the final remnant in this end of time **to death**.

But why?

Because the masses will refuse to accept the purity of soul and pureness of Love that will soon be revealed in the true saints of God.

The masses do not want pureness, nor do they want the innocence of pure Love working inside them, regardless what they may say they want. You will know them by their fruits.

Matthew 10:21-22 **And** the brother will deliver up the brother **to death**, **and** the father the child: **and** the children will rise up against *their* parents, and **cause** them to be put **to death**. (22) And you will be **hated of all people** for My Name's sake: but whoever endures to the end will be saved. Matthew 10:36 And a person's foes *will be* they of **their own household**.

Matthew 5:21-22 You have heard that it was said by them of old time, you will not kill; and whosoever will kill will be in danger of the judgment: (22) But I say to you,

- That **whosoever is angry** with their [brother or sister] without a cause will be in danger of the judgment:
- **and whosoever will say to their** [brother or sister], **Raca** [you empty, worthless soul], will be in danger of the council:
- **but whosoever will say, you fool** [one who condemns another because they will not believe some Godless belief or tradition], will be in danger of hell fire.

John 15:17-21 These things I command you, that you Love one another. (18) If the world **hates you**, you know that it **hated Me** before *it hated you*. (19) If you were of the world, the world would love [lust] their own: but because you are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world [the human race in general] **hates** you.

(20) Remember the Word that I said to you, The servant is not greater than their lord. If they have **persecuted** Me, they will **also persecute** you; if they have kept My saying, they will keep yours also. (21) But all these things will they do to you for My Name's sake, because they **know not Him that sent Me**.

John 15:22-25 If I had not come and spoken to them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloke [no covering] for their sin. (23) Who ever **hates** Me, **hates** My Father also. (24) If I had not done among them the works which no other did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and **hated** both Me and My Father.

(25) But *this comes to pass*, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, **They hated Me without a cause**.

- They turned away from Me for no sensible reason.
- They detested Me to the point of persecution and death without a rational purpose.
- They hated Me because My Love for them was pure and unyielding - unconditional.
- They hated Me because I was always truthfully honest with them - always.

John 3:19-20 And this is the condemnation, that Light is come into the world, and the people loved darkness rather than Light, because **their deeds were evil**. (20) For **every one that does evil hates** the Light, neither comes to the Light, lest their deeds should be reprov'd.

Revelation 13:11-18 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spoke as a dragon. (12) And he exercises all the power of the first beast before him, and causes the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

(13) And he does great wonders, so that he makes fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of [the people], (14) And **deceives them** that dwell on the earth by *the means of* those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that

they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

(15) And he had power to give life to the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and **cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.**

(16) And he causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, **to receive a mark** in their right hand, **or** in their foreheads: (17) And that no one might buy or sell, save they that **had** the mark, **or** the name of the beast, **or** the number of his name.

(18) Here is wisdom. Let them that have understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number *is* Six hundred threescore *and* six [666].

If you go through Scripture you will see the closer individuals got to God, the more they suffered various kinds of persecution - it makes no sense; especially in light of all God is offering each and every single one of us.

Two sources of information

There are only two sources of instruction in this world:

1. that of the Father and Son.
2. that of Lucifer, more commonly known as Satan.

The Father and Son provide Truth in purity. They give direction provided in His Holy Written Word on how to live the most wonderful life here and now; and also how a person can enter in to Eternal Life - to enter in to pure and entire blissfulness without end.

Satan provides ways on how you can live temporarily. Though he claims that no matter what you do, or how you do what ever you do, you will live forever - this simply is not true. Everything matters to some degree.

He is a deceiver and a liar. He has no ability to fulfill Eternal promises - he is a created being and is very limited. He has no way to give Eternal Life to any one, not even to himself.

You make up your own mind in whom you want to believe, and in what you want for your temporary life according to your own freewill. This will determine if you truly want to live temporarily or permanently.

Your every decision will specify and identify in whom you place your trust.

Your every decision will determine if you promote and live according to the pure and perfect Love of God, which sustains and maintains Life for Eternity.

Or

Your every decision will determine if you want to do what ever you feel like, and figure what ever you do is good enough to enter in to the Eternal Kingdom, which is untrue. Everyone will find this out soon enough.

There are reasons why God is very specific, and gives details throughout His Word on the wisest and most amazing way to live.

There are reasons why Satan is vague and often unclear, and promises things he has no way at all to fulfill. Though he has effective sales pitches that strangely convince people that he can fulfill all that he says, it simply is not like that at all.

Satan manipulates through lies, deception, oppression and other forms of coercion, to influence and persuade by means of

- lust,
- pressure,
- intimidation,
- force,
- bullying,
- pride,
- by encouraging inside you a desire for greed,
- urging you to gain control over others in some capacity,
- or through giving you insincere praise,

all of which are for the purposes of getting you to believe and trust him, and do what he wants you to do.

The manipulation can be so conniving, that unless you are paying very close attention and studying God's Holy Word, you will be tricked in to believing lies.

Matthew 24:24 For there will arise false Christs, and false prophets, and will show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if *it were possible*, they will deceive the very elect [the remnant of God].

In every generation people are turning away from, and forfeiting Life Eternal by their own freewill.

Why?

Because they refuse to verify what they say they believe; and in turn, are never sure if what they are believing is true or not. This is one of Satan's main goals for you - to base your eternal destiny on uncertainty and speculation.

Though devils will do everything they can to convince you they are your best and most loyal friends; in reality they are no friends at all, but are total, complete and absolute fiends - their ultimate goal for you is your entire demise.

The Son of God provides all the goodness all of life has to offer, including Life Eternal. These are Gifts from above that serve you internally, more than externally - at least, and more directly in the here and now.

Galatians 5:22-23 But the Fruit of the Spirit **is** Love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, (23) Meekness, temperance: **against such** there is no Law.

Ephesians 5:8-10 For you were sometimes darkness, but **now** *are you* Light in the Lord: **walk** as children of Light: (9) (For the Fruit of the Spirit *is* in **all** goodness and righteousness and Truth;) (10) **Proving** what is acceptable to the Lord.

Satan offers all that is evil and wicked. Yet, devils disguise their tactics and ways so effectively, and make them compelling or appealing enough, that many people will choose to lust after what they offer them.

Satan's only interest is to exalt himself for his own self purposes, and get you to believe he is doing you some great favor.

What do devils really desire for you? To eventually bring you down with them. Does that sound really twisted to you? If it does, it is because it is. It does not get more twisted, nor can it be more ruthless.

- Refuse the fraud.
- Say no to the con.
- Reject the devils and their tactics.

If the devils revealed their true selves, you would immediately turn from them. But because they come to you with flattery, trinkets of this world, and with deceptions that sound inviting, most people get tricked; and in turn, continue to be played by them.

Satan does not care about the well being of anyone, but only wants to see himself high upon the tallest pedestal. He has so twisted the thoughts of his own mind that this has become his sole purpose in the life he has left. It is way beyond deplorable on how low he has taken himself, especially when you consider his original beginnings.

He will do what ever it takes to bring as many people to his side as he possibly can. What most of us fail to do is read the very small print at the bottom of the agreement which clearly states: the end result is death for eternity to those who let devils manipulate them by their dastardly and shameful schemes.

The devils absolutely provide the ways that lead to death, and that death is eternal. Why would you let them get away with lying to you, and manipulating you in such destructive ways?

No devil has life, in or of their own self, that they can give life to anyone - they too are created beings. They have sealed their own death sentence upon their own selves because of the personal decisions each one has made. They will use any means possible to get as many humans to follow their lead - what ever it takes to separate others from the only Source of Life, just as they chose to do.

It is so very strange - the masses are following the directions and information from devils, and most of them do not even realize it.

Why?

Because they let devils sidetrack, distract and preoccupy them so fully in the temporary things of this world. In turn, they fail to take the necessary time to study, so they can see exactly what they are doing and why, and to what end. Yet, this is their human expression of their own individual freewill fully in action.

What do you really want?

Make up your mind.

Are you taking the necessary steps to get there?

Ezekiel 18:31 ...for why will you die...?

Ezekiel 33:11 ...for why will you die...?

God has preserved the Truth.

Why?

So you can choose to learn

- how to live,
- how to live life to the fullest,
- and how to live in all fullness Forever in wonderful and amazing ways.

Those who choose to be totally serious with God and with His Word can not now imagine all the excellence and magnificence He has in store for them.

It is fully up to you alone, if you want to be totally ready to go Home with Him when He Returns - the choice is absolutely yours alone.

No one but you alone can make your own personal and individual decision to choose life or death. The directions for both ways are clearly stated. Which ever directions you choose will have permanent results.

Revelation 22:18-19 For I testify to every one that hears the Words of the Prophecy of this Book; If any one will add to these things, God will add to them the plagues that are Written in this Book; (19) And if any one will take away from the Words of the Book of this Prophecy, God will take away their part out of the **Book of Life**, and out of the Holy City, and *from* the things which are Written in this Book.

Because of the sacrifice God made for the entire human race, all our names have been Written in the **Book of Life**. But remember what was said earlier, that the time of the Judgment is in place?

Lifestyles and decisions of every individual will be weighed in the balance of either being trustworthy or not trustworthy when it comes to entering in to Eternal Life. Some names will remain, but the majority of them will be removed.

But why?

Because most people spent, or are spending most, if not all their time and attention focusing on, and basking in the temporary things of this world. It never seems to matter too much, on how much or how little most people are able to accumulate during their lifetime. Strangely, the focus and attention of most people are typically on how much more they can obtain before they either run out of energy to work, retire, or just die.

Whatever people are able to gain here and now are given a higher value, than all God has done for them, and provided them with; even though most people think all they are able to accumulate is their own doing. How little, if any thought is given when it comes to His ultimate sacrifice for them.

Deuteronomy 8:17-19 And you say in your heart, My power and the might of *my* hand have gotten me this wealth. (18) But you will remember the LORD your God: for *it is* He that gives you power to get wealth, that He may establish His Covenant which He swore to your fathers, as *it is* this day.

(19) And it will be, if you do at all forget the LORD your God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day that you will surely perish.

But why would they perish? Why would we perish?

If they choose false gods, they will receive the rewards of those gods. Since devils can not provide Eternal Life, and because they already turned their backs to the only Source of Life forever, their reward is eternal death. Any one adhering to their ways will also receive the reward of death they chose of their own freewill, which is strangely enough for them.

Matthew 6:2 ... They have their reward.

Matthew 6:5 ... They have their reward.

Matthew 6:16 ... They have their reward.

2 Peter 2:13 And will receive the reward of unrighteousness, *as* they that count it pleasure **to riot** in the day time. Spots *they are* and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;

What does it mean, **to riot**?

To break up, or to enfeeble, especially the mind and body by indulgences.

Most people work and worry themselves to death just so they can obtain the temporary things of this world. What most people choose to eat and drink cause them injury, but they do not care enough to eat and drink healthfully. Compromise is the status quo.

Most people would rather glory in the temporary things they have been able to accomplish and gain, than what God already did for them. Most people want what they can see and feel; not what they can obtain in Christ throughout all Eternity.

Instead of getting ready to live Forever, they chose to focus on what was in front of their face; they tried to get as much as they could, only to turn around and die shortly after. Most have been so busy planning their death march, that they refused to take sufficient time to learn how to live Forever.

Few felt it was important to know what is important to God.

Most are obviously not interested, nor even concerned about learning what God has been wanting to teach them. Just as they were preoccupied with what ever, when God came the first time about two thousand years ago; so it is today.

People are more concerned with what they have, and what they can retire on, than being ready to meet Christ when He Returns very soon.

It was like they put Eternal Life on one side of the scale, and temporary living on the other side. It is obvious that temporary living has clearly outweighed Eternal Life. Since that is what most have been choosing, and will continue to choose in the here and now, that is all they can receive. **They already received their reward, and their reward were things that pertained to this temporary life.**

Matthew 6:5 And when you pray, you will not be as the hypocrites: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, **that they may be seen of others.** Verily I say to you, **They have their reward.**

Matthew 6:16 Moreover when you fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, **that they may appear to others to fast.** Verily I say to you, **They have their reward.**

What do we have today?

- If a person was able to gather what they consider much in this world, they typically want to flaunt it before others in various ways, even if they have sleepless nights trying to figure out how to keep it all.
- We want to be seen as decent people, but what do we say about others when they are not listening?
- How do we live in public, compared to how we live behind closed doors?
- How often do we make it sound like our life and accomplishments are more than they really are?
- How often do people typically only tell about all the good things they did in life?
- How many mock, belittle or bad mouth the poor because they are poor, as if any one is better than another. We are all created equal,

though our individual journey is unique; yet, in many ways, we all have numerous similarities.

- How many of us hope, or even pray that hard times come upon certain individuals, groups or nations?
- What kind of perverted thoughts do we let wander through our mind, while we make it appear as if we are good people on the outside?
- How often do thoughts of ill-will toward others float through our mind, while we say we are concerned about all people?

Behold, they have their reward.

2 Peter 2:12-22 But these, as **natural brute beasts**, made to be taken and destroyed, **speak evil of the things that they understand not**; and will **utterly perish in their own corruption**;

(13) And will receive the **reward of unrighteousness**, *as* they that count it pleasure to riot in the day time. Spots *they are* and blemishes, **sporting themselves with their own deceivings** while they feast with you;

(14) Having eyes **full of adultery**, and that **cannot cease from sin**; **beguiling unstable souls**: an heart they have **exercised with covetous practices**; **cursed children**:

(15) Which have **forsaken the right way**, and are **gone astray**, following the way of Balaam *the son* of Bosor, who **loved the wages of unrighteousness**; (16) But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet.

(17) These are wells **without water**, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom **the mist of darkness is reserved for ever**. (18) For when they speak **great swelling words of vanity**, they **allure through the lusts of the flesh**, *through much* wantonness, those that were clean **escaped from** them who live in error.

(19) While they **promise** them liberty, **they themselves are the servants of corruption**: for of whom a [person] is overcome, **of the same [are they] brought in bondage**.

(20) For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, **they are again** entangled therein, and **overcome**, the **latter end is worse with them than the beginning**.

(21) For it had been better for them **not** to have known the way of righteousness, **than, after** they have known *it*, **to turn from** the holy Commandment delivered to them.

(22) But it is happened to them according to the true proverb, The dog *is turned to his own vomit again*; and the sow that was washed **to her wallowing in the mire**.

Some people wonder why God is so strict in His Word.

Some want to know why He gives such stark warnings when it comes to altering His Word; both His physical Written Word, and the true interpretation of His Written Word.

There are numerous reasons, but here are three of them:

- Because there are specific Statements made that explain exactly what is going on and why.
- Because there are specific Statements made that explain the most wonderful way to live life and why.
- Because there are specific directions on how to get Home with Him, and why you want to make sure you get there.

If any one attempts to change or modify what He had Written, and people start

- living according to incorrect ways,
- or pursue inaccurate Statements,

- or follow false directions,

their chance of getting Home to Heaven can become greatly compromised. Their day to day living can also be a lot more complicated than it would be if they had the whole Truth; the uncompromised Truth.

If people are given a false impression of God's True Character, many people would not want to spend Eternity with Him.

Many of us have been misled through misinterpretation of His Word. Many portray God as being wrathful and angry. This may be what a surface reader might think in some instances. For those who look further in, will find out there is much more involved in such Statements; that a true understanding would reveal God is not like that at all. This will be covered in another writing.

It is of the utmost importance to understand the freewill factor. Your every decision does matter, and will make a difference in your overall life.

God is the Creator of all; all that can and cannot be seen. He is the Creator of all living beings. He has given every one freewill; where individuals can decide what they want for their own self. That is the way God set things up. Freedom is of the utmost importance to God.

God does not want brainless people walking around doing what ever He commands them to do, just because He commands them. Though governments around the world are working hard to shove their dictates down our throats through

- manipulation,
- threat,
- fear,
- and using all kinds of weapons to force people to comply, and that we do as they command -

such governments are the tools of Satan, in his attempt to bring all people under his rule, control and authority.

- God wants individuals who will keep gaining greater intelligence;
- a people who will keep growing in every area of their lives;
- individuals who will thoroughly think things through;

- individuals who will not fall for any false teachings or propaganda that comes along.
- He wants us thinking wisely and doing prudently.
- He wants individuals to be with Him because they have an intelligent understanding of Who He is.
- He wants individuals to Love Him intelligently, and from a pure heart.
- He wants individuals who will take time to understand why conditions are as they have been, and will continue to be for a little longer.

God is all about basing decisions on intelligent understanding.

If He wanted robots, He could have just as easily made them instead of us. If He did, He would not have had to endure all the turmoil and suffering that has been ongoing, because of all the unwise and careless decisions we humans continue to make.

He wants individuals who will Love

- because of the pure value of Love;
- because of His wonderful Love for each one of us;
- and in this world, to even Love the ones who are very cruel to us.

Look at how cruel we are to God, and yet He only wants us to have as much fullness of life that we can possibly have. Yet, we choose to horribly struggle as a human race because we would rather believe a deceiver and liar.

Satan was able to talk Adam and Eve in to looking inward, and to please their own selves, even though he influenced them with lies. The devil was able to persuade Adam and Eve to distrust God. God was only and always doing wonderful things for them.

But what about now?

- The devils are working with all their might and ingenuity to convince us God is not pure and perfect Love, which He most certainly is.
- The devils are working hard to convince us we do not need God; which it is obvious we can not live without Him.

- that God is getting in our way to excel as a people; when in fact, we are hindering God from revealing many wonderful things for life.
- that God is the one who is complicating our lives; when in fact, we are doing an exceptional job of that all by our own selves.
- that we should just forget about God altogether; nothing would please the devils more.
- that He is just getting in our way; when in fact, He is the One holding everything together.

Isaiah 1:18 Come now, and let us reason together, says the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they will be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they will be as wool.

That is not the God we are often told about. If a person would slow down long enough to give the Lord a fair and honest chance to explain how things really are and why,

- there would be a whole lot more people making intelligent decisions for their own selves.
- there would be a whole lot more Love in this world.
- there would be a whole lot more advancement in every area of life, especially in the areas of life that really matter, and that have great substance.

God wants you Home with Him

God wants you Home with Him. That is why you are here. He made you for Eternal Life. He wants you greatly growing in intelligence and graciousness.

If you live according to what His Word says of Him and His Way, and you keep seeking for more insight, He knows exactly what is going on inside you. Rest easy if you are totally serious about your intimate relationship with God, and becoming totally free in Him.

Yet, out of respect for your individual freewill,

- He will not force you to be with Him.
- He will not force you to be genuinely Forever free.

- He will not force you to Love Him.

It is so important to realize God's Word is not for the casual reader if you truly want to understand what is what.

- His Words are for those who are totally serious about knowing what is going on in this world, and why.
- His Words are for those who are totally serious about making it out of this world and planet of death, alive.
- His Words are for those who truly want to live with Him; when their lives will have no end when He Returns to bring them Home.
- His Words are for those who are completely thankful He is so thorough and specific in His ways, in His directness and in His explanations about what is going on and why, and about all that will be taking place and why.

Deuteronomy 29:29 The secret *things belong* to the LORD our God: but those *things which are revealed belong* to us and to our children for ever, that *we* may do all the Words of this Law [this Law that explains how we can show our Love for Him, for one another and for our own self].

Luke 10:27 And he answering said, You will Love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul, and with all your strength, and with all your mind; and your neighbor as yourself.

So we are to love others as our own selves? Loving our self does not sound very selfless. It is not, and yet it can be.

Look how much value God has placed on your life. You ought to do the same in a giving way toward others. You love yourself where you realize God knows everything He is saying and doing, and you fully trust Him, instead of trusting your own very limited understanding.

You Love your life to where you let God lead and direct your entire life; yes, at every step. Do this, and you will absolutely Love the entire freedom you will experience in the Forever. Everything will be so wonderful there - Life like you never thought possible, and always fully and always amazing. You definitely want to make sure you are there.

Deuteronomy 8:3 ...that He might make you know that we do not live by **bread** only, but by every *Word* that proceeds out of the Mouth of the LORD do we live.

What kind of bread and food are we feasting on?

How much involvement and enthusiasm do we put in to what we eat and drink in this life to maintain temporary living?

For many people, a whole lot.

What about when it comes to God's Words? Not so much, if at all.

Yet, people are anticipating science will come out with a potion that will supply the fountain of life; a potion that will cure all the ills we have brought upon our own selves.

Food and drink will extend your life, maybe a few decades of time - you may be healthy, or maybe not. You might be healthy for a while, but maybe not later on.

What about God's Words when taken in to the heart? This will last Forever - even, Forever and Ever. God is Eternal. He keeps trying to get through to you - that He wants you to be Forever with Him.

Who will put this in proper perspective in their every day life?

Matthew 4:4 But He answered and said, **It is Written, you will not live by bread alone, but by every Word that proceeds out of the Mouth of God.**

In other words, if you reject or discredit all or part of what God has revealed, you are clearly stating you do not fully trust Him. You prefer living according to common lies and deceptions that have been going around for about 6000 years; even if a little bit of Truth is distortedly mixed in to those lies.

Even though many lies and deceptions have been revealed for what they are, still many people choose to keep falling for them. Instead of investigating, we are choosing to fall in line, and in turn, eventually bring our life to a forever end.

In this, a person is showing their own self harmful, and also destructive in deterring others from coming in to the full knowledge of the Truth; Truth that is essential for us to understand and know in the time we are living.

- Darkness is promoted instead of Light.
- Ignorance instead of understanding.
- Lies instead of Truth.
- Deception instead of honesty.
- Death is being promoted instead of Life.

Such ones can not be trusted with the Values and Security of Eternal Life because they refuse to defend them; they refuse to live according to them. Such ones are nothing but a roadblock to those who want to know if Everlasting Life is real, and how they can get there.

Such ones firmly stand with their death promoting beliefs and ways. When a person lives their life according to the ways that lead to death - death is what their end will be. How could it be anything else?

God is telling you the Truth - He has no reason to lie, neither will He ever lie. Lies serve no intelligent purpose of any kind, and are the lowest of the lowest.

If you do not want to live your life solely

- based on the Truth;
- based on Pure Love for every individual and for all;
- based according to Genuine Freedom for all, individually,

you are clearly revealing you do not want to live freely. You are revealing your desire for control, and to be controlled. You are revealing your sincere desire for death and destruction because of the ways you want to limit pure freedom, not only for yourself, but for others.

Control eventually reveals itself through death and destruction. When governments want to control the people of their nation, they will discredit, smear, and if they think they can get away with it, eliminate who ever gets in their way of accomplishing what they want to achieve.

If you refuse to promote God's Way of Life, which is all about Love, Life and Freedom for all, you are promoting, and temporarily living according to the ways that lead to death.

- Your own decisions will determine if you will live Forever,
- or if you are setting things up to have your life come to an end.

- There are no other alternatives.
- It is either Life or death.

**Corruption, suffering and death will come to a forever end.
If you want to come out of it alive, God clearly shows us the Way.**

All the corruption and suffering that has taken place on earth would eventually start all over again if unconverted individuals were allowed in to Eternal Life.

Some time before the flood back in Noah's lifetime, the wickedness was so devastating throughout the entire earth that every imagination of the thoughts of the people were only evil continually - they all turned their backs to God, and to His Way of Life.

All the people were corrupt, and violence was throughout the whole earth. All the people corrupted their own individual way.

Noah was a just and perfect man.

After the flood, there were only eight human souls left standing, and also the other living things God sent in to the ark before the flood.

Scripture states that Ham was not converted; but out of respect for Noah's loyalty to God, God let his wife, all his sons, and the wives of his sons enter in to the ark - all eight of them. They all entered in of their own individual freewill. Though they were all saved from the flood, it does not say they were all saved by the Blood of Christ.

After the flood, Ham, and eventually most of his descendents turned their backs to God and walked away. The Gentiles came from the descendents of Japheth. If you want to study this more in depth, go to Genesis 5:28 - 10:32.

If you want to know what followed after that, keep studying from Genesis 11:1 to Revelation 22:21.

The revolving door of crime and corruption, of death and destruction.

All the corruption and suffering that took place before the flood, started all over again after the flood.

Why?

Because there were unconverted ones among the eight survivors from the flood. The same thing would happen if the unconverted were given access in to Eternal Life.

But if the unconverted were given access in to Eternal Life, every kind of heartache and suffering would then become eternal, and there would never be any way to escape from it. Hopefully you are understanding more clearly exactly what is on the line, and why things are set up the way they are.

Then realize, if it was not for the grace of God, and **the protection of His remnant people**, wickedness and evil would already be fully blown to the furthest extents.

Revelation 7:1-3 And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree. (2) And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea, (3) Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, **till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.**

When you truly start walking with God, your entire perception; the way you think, see and do things - all of it begins to change in wonderful and amazing ways. If you refuse the change, you will remain in the corruption.

1 Corinthians 15:53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal *must* put on immortality.

Death is no way to live

All the misery that has, and continues to take place on earth is no way to live, and it will not last Forever.

If you refuse to promote the Life the Creator makes available to you, you are promoting death which devils are stealthily attempting to shove down your throat.

When you promote death, how could you expect to receive anything other than what you choose to promote?

Just because everyone wants to blame God for all the heartache, misery, suffering and death that takes place on earth, does not mean God is to blame - because He is **not** to blame.

We are to blame, each and every one of us to some extent, because

- we **refuse to daily pay attention** to what is really going on.
- we stand with **open** ears and eyes to **all** the misinformation, disinformation and propoganda that are rampant throughout the world, **as if we can not think for our own selves.**
- we **refuse to learn** about what is really going on and why.
- we refuse the **accurate directions** on how to be free from it all,
- and in the end, we find our ourselves **missing out on living in the Forever.**

Most people would rather read or watch

- some made up scrap novel,
- some science fiction thriller,
- some gory, violent made up garbage,
- some sexually explicit who knows what,
- some sports rag of some kind,

instead of studying God's Holy Word, which explains Truth and Facts in great detail. How can you extract any kind of intelligent sense from choosing fantasy over reality? in choosing temporary over Eternal?

How many people refuse to read through Scripture even one time? Then people wonder why there are so many denominations all saying they have the Truth, but they contradict each other in so many ways. They get away with it because most people have no idea what God really says.

Death and the grave are coming to a certain and absolute end, and will never take place in the endless universe once everything is said and done on earth as we currently know it.

Revelation 20:14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second [and final] death.

What has been clearly seen, experienced and realized over the last six thousand years of human history is this:

- Death is a dead end road.
- Death is self inflicted.
- **A self inflicted death march is no way to live life.**

Though we brought death upon our own selves, it does not have to continue that way. It is up to the individual to decide what they want for their future. Though we brought death upon our own selves, we can make sure we are available for the resurrection in to Life Everlasting when Christ soon Returns. Are you taking the specified steps so you can be ready and go Home with Him?

Why so many people have chosen, and will choose to ignore, or turn from the Way the leads to the fullness of Life makes no real sense at all. Why any one would choose to reject the wonderful fullness of all Life is way beyond all reasonable comprehension. It is as unexplainable as is the mystery of iniquity.

God Is Love

God is Love. If you reject what God has given and revealed of Himself, you reject the directions to be a partaker of all that

- expresses,
- offers,
- leads to,

- provides
- and promotes

the Pure and Perfect Love that God Is - of which there is no better experience. Most people will never experience or realize such a wonderful Love because what they currently have in this temporary, has taken priority.

Without the Love of God working inside you, you will never know what Pure and Perfect Love is; you will not be able to experience the wonderful effect it has on the entire being. What a real and unnecessary loss for anyone that turns Him away from them, or turns their back to God.

- If you are sincerely **asking for Light**;
- If you are truly and diligently **seeking for Light**;
- If you are continuously **knocking** on the **entry Gate that leads to all Truth**;
- If you are being **fully responsive** to absolute Truth,

the **Door** to the Wonderful Love of God will constantly open up to you more and more, giving you insight you now can not imagine.

Matthew 7:7-8

- **Ask**, and it will be given to you;
- **seek**, and you will find;
- **knock**, and it will be opened to you:
- (8) For every one that **asks**, receives;
- and who ever **seeks**, finds;
- and to whosoever **knocks**, it will be opened.

Revelation 3:20-21 Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any one hears My voice, and opens the door, I will come in to them, and will sup with them, and they with Me. (21) To **whomsoever overcomes**, I will grant to **sit with Me in My Throne**, even **as I also overcame**, and am **set down with My Father in His Throne**.

Pure Love - a hate crime

What you also want to be completely aware of is, Pure and Perfect Love became a **hate** crime in the heart and mind of most people, ever since sin stained the first human offspring.

If that is not one of the strangest things ever, what is? And though this is how it has become on earth, it is not that way in the rest of the universe.

1 John 3:11-12 For this is the Message that you heard from the beginning, that we are called to Love one another. (12) Not as **Cain, who was of that wicked one** [Satan], and **slew his brother**. And why did Cain slay his brother Abel? Because **his own works were evil**, and **his brother's righteous**.

John 15:17-19 These things I command you, that you Love one another. (18) If the world **hates** you, you know it **hated** Me before *it hated* you. (19) If you were of the world, the world would love their own: but because you are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world **hates** you.

John 3:16-21 For God so Loved the world, that He gave His Only Begotten Son, that whosoever believes in Him should not perish, but have Everlasting life. (17) For God sent **not** His Son into the world to **condemn** the world; **but** that the world **through Him might be saved**.

(18) Whosoever believes on Him is not condemned: but **whosoever believes not is condemned already**, because **they have not believed** in the Name of the Only Begotten Son of God.

God gave the Way out of this mess; yet most people refuse to believe Him and reject the Way He provided. They reject the Way out of this mess of their own freewill.

(19) And this is the condemnation, that Light is come into the world, and **people loved darkness rather than Light**, because **their deeds were evil**.

(20) For every one that does evil **hates the Light, neither comes to the Light, lest their deeds should be reproved**. (21) But whosoever **does**

Truth **comes to** the Light, that their deeds may be **made manifest**, that they are **wrought in God**.

John 1:10-11 He [God in the flesh] was in the world, and the world was made by Him, and the world knew Him **not** [the people did not accept Him for Who He Is]. (11) He came to His own, and **His own received Him not**.

When the Truth is spoken in Love, both Truth and Love will be rejected by most people.

But why?

Because **most people hate the Light of Truth**, even though no genuine reason can be given on why they hate the Truth so much. Even when the Truth is given in a very loving manner, it will irritate many people because of the sincerity in which the messages are given.

It will soften the hearts of some, but not the majority. For those whose hearts have been softened; the majority of them will typically forget, or eventually turn away from what was said. They will get back to their usual temporary routine in their every day lives soon after.

Why is that?

Mark 4:14-20 **The Sower sows the Word. (15) And these are they by the wayside, where the Word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan comes immediately, and takes away the Word that was sown in their hearts.**

Why did Satan take away God's Words from them? Because Satan is a thief, and most people **let** devils steal what ever they want from them, especially the Truth from their heart. They show no resistance. They let devils treat them like a door mat; letting them walk all over them at will.

(16) And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the Word, immediately receive it with gladness; (17) And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time.

Afterward, when affliction or persecution arises for the Word's sake, immediately they are offended.

Immediately they silence their convictions - they do not want to risk being ridiculed; they do not want to be scorned or rejected by their supposed friends, or disregarded or discarded by their own family members. Temporary living is exalted, and Eternal Life is held in contempt; is disrespected; is turned away from.

(18) And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the Word, (19) And the **cares of this world**, and the **deceitfulness of riches**, and the **lusts of other things entering in**, choke the Word, and it becomes unfruitful.

- They care about what happens to them in the here and now, and care nothing about the Hereafter.
- They think what they gain temporarily, has more value than the wealth God has waiting for His saints in the Hereafter.
- They lust many things that are in front of their face, so much so, that they refuse to look in to the Hereafter.
- They choke off God's Promises as if they are nothing.
- In turn, God can not bless them in the Hereafter, because they did not make sufficient plans to be there; they did not even bother making proper **reservations**.

1 Peter 1:4 To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fades not away, **reserved** in Heaven for you,

(20) And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the Word, and receive *it*, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.

Then there are the few who gladly walk through the narrow Gate; who walk on the narrow Path. They joyfully stand on holy ground with God. They let others know they can be in Forever with them.

They are not ashamed of the Truth, nor of the God of Truth. They Love God, and look forward to always being with Him; no matter what they are forced to endure in this temporary time that is left on earth as we currently know it.

People let their own selves get set in the ways they have been maneuvered to accept. Once settled in, most people do not want their ways disrupted for any reason, even if they are living according to certain falsehoods.

If the majority of the people are going along with various false claims or information, why try to be different? - that is the typical mindset.

Some will even say to those that have a conscience for the Truth, things like:

- You do not want to stand out like a sore thumb, do you?
- You do not want to rock the boat, do you?
- You do not want to be blackballed, do you?
- You do not want to be looked at as strange or an oddball, do you?
- You do not want to be shunned, do you?

as attempts to intimidate them in to submission, and to turn them away from the God of Love.

Only a small percentage are open to lasting change, because few are willing to think and analyze things that are outside of the accepted or current norm. Few are willing to stand for Truth and Honesty regardless of the personal cost.

One reason that comes to mind why the Truth is so often rejected, is people have no interest in fully walking with their Creator and God.

You would think the only reason why any one would not want to walk with God is because they were lied to in reference to His true Character; something a reasonable amount of personal Biblical study would correct. But strangely, most people have so little interest, or no interest, that they do not even bother checking out to see if what they are believing is the Truth or not. It is so very weird, if not even creepy.

Most people have very unrealistic ideas about Who God really is. Most of these distortions and out-and-out lies are enthusiastically, and often with stern voices, spoken from pulpits throughout the world.

Many of them feel no shame in giving false representations of Who God really is.

Many of them only preach what they have been told to preach. If they refuse, they are out of a job. No job, no paycheck, no benefits, no retirement package. Most choose the job - the whole Truth be damned.

Many of them who have their own self supporting ministry will tell the people what the people want to hear: some fact, if it is palatable to their audience; fiction if it is not.

Just be sure to drop a check in the collection basket before you leave. Better yet, make a monthly subscription on your credit card. We accept all major credit cards, online or offline. We have people waiting on the phones to collect your banking information. We will take your money any way we can get it. What ever works for you, works for us. Just be sure to pay up, because God is watching you.

Many of them have no real or intimate relationship with God. Therefore, they succumb to their denominational or religion's leadership, their own lusts, and, or to their human made up traditions. They use God's Name as a threat; what ever it takes to get you to submit.

What do many people hear, and hear from many pulpits, radio and television ministries, that claim they speak for God? Things like:

- Do what God says, or He will send you to purgatory, where you will suffer in horrible ways until God figures you suffered long enough; and will then let you in to Heaven.
- Do what God says, or you will suffer in the worst torment; so bad and horrible, you can not even begin to imagine how bad and painful it will really be; and it will last forever, even for ever and ever; and it will only get worse.

As if God is some kind of control freak or crazed lunatic, which He is absolutely **neither**.

As if God delights or is satisfied in the sufferings of any one who refuses to obey; even if they are only obeying blindly, through fear or through dreadful fright. Such abhorrent trash, and they claim to speak for God. LIARS is what they are.

Revelation 21:8 ...and all liars, will have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone: which is the second death. [Not continuous suffering, but death; the death that each one has chosen for their own self.]

Proverbs 17:5 Whosoever mocks the poor reproaches their Maker: *and* whoever is glad at calamities will not be unpunished.

Since those who are glad when calamities happen to any others will not be blameless, God in no way delights in any suffering of any kind.

There are others who say God will send thunderbolts your way if you refuse to obey. Do what God says or fire and brimstone will rain upon you.

There are some things said where they use certain Words found in Scripture, but they sorely distort what is actually being said. Other times, they fail to explain why certain things happen in certain ways, and refuse to say who is really behind such things.

Often fear and threat are used as their main motivators. They will twist words around to make sure they get their misleading messages across. Having real factuality to what they say does not matter, or matters very little. Just mess with the people's emotions - that will get them to do what we say. Manipulation - how sweet it is - NOT.

Where is the pure and perfect Love of God? Why not let the Truth of that be the sole motivator to bring the people in this messed up world to God?

1 John 4:17-18 Herein is our **Love made perfect**, that we may have boldness in the day of Judgment: because **as He is, so are we in this world**. (18) There is **no** fear in Love; but **perfect Love casts out fear**: because fear has torment. [Whoever] fears is not made perfect in Love.

You would think that one Statement would silence those fear mongers; those terror peddlers that are behind so many pulpits, but it does not.

1 John 4:16 And we have known and believed the Love that God has to us. God is Love; and [whoever] dwells in Love dwells in God, and God in [them].

1 John 4:1 Beloved, believe **not every** spirit, but **try** the spirits whether they are of God: because **many** false prophets [also false preachers, priests, religious educators and their hierarchy] are gone out into the world.

1 John 4:4-13 You are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is He that is in you, than he that is in the world. (5) They are of the world: therefore they speak of the world, and the world hears them. (6) We are of God. [Whoever] knows God hears us; [whoever] is not of God hears us not. Hereby know we the Spirit of Truth, and the spirit of error.

(7) Beloved, let us Love one another: for Love is of God; and every one that Loves is born of God, and knows God. (8) [Whoever] Loves **not**, knows **not** God; for God **is** Love. (9) In this was manifested the Love of God toward us, because God sent His Only Begotten Son into the world, that we might live **through** Him.

(10) Herein is Love, not that we Loved God, but that He Loved us, and sent His Son *to be* the propitiation for our sins. (11) Beloved, if God so Loved us [who are sinners] we ought also to Love one another [because we all have sinned].

(12) No [one] has seen God at any time. **If** we Love one another, God dwells **in** us, and His Love **is** perfected **in** us. (13) Hereby know we that we dwell **in** Him, and He **in** us, because He has **given us** of His Spirit.

2 Corinthians 13:8-11 For we can do nothing against the Truth, but for the Truth. (9) For we are glad, when we are weak, and you are strong: and this also we [aspire and yearn for], *even* your perfection.

(10) Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present, I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord has given me to edification, and **not to** destruction.

(11) Finally, [brothers and sisters], farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of Love and peace will be **with** you.

Still, most people are unwilling to search for, and seek out the Truth for themselves. In turn, they do not find the Truth, because they do not look where the Truth can be found; nor do they look for God, nor will they look to God.

Most people think they are their own god in some twisted kind of way, even though they have **no way at all** to assure or secure themselves with salvation or Eternal Life.

They say, if you want to believe the Bible, that is up to you.
I believe what I believe.

What are they actually saying?

- I am my own god.
- I will believe my own truth.
- I will do as I please.

All of which they can certainly do, if that is what they want for their temporary living arrangements. But when it comes to Eternal Life, there are specific directions on how to get there. Winging it according to their own dictates will **not** get them there.

How dare you attempt to confuse me with the Truth.

Most people have chosen to make lies more pleasing to their own selves because of the lifestyle they have chosen to live according to. We let ourselves be tricked in to believing lies about Truth and about real Love, just because we would rather have it that way.

- We only want to love who we want to love.
- We will only love the way we want to love.
- We will only love when we feel like it.

It will never make sense; neither is this strange form of love real Love. We just paste the word love to whatever we want, as if it has no real, deep, personal or intimate meaning. In reality, real Love has an endless depth, but few look beyond the very top and superficial layer.

- Pure and Perfect Love is not something you do; it is not something that changes because of current feelings or emotions.
- Pure and Perfect Love is not something you turn on or off like a light switch.
- Pure and Perfect Love is a Way of Life that will not change for any reason, under any circumstances or in any situations. Pure and Perfect Love defines someone - it is who they are.

Most people hate Pure and Perfect Love because they have been led to believe there are unreasonable stipulations and restrictions place upon it. This is the lie Lucifer started with himself, and then was able to sell it to a third of the angels, and then to most of the human race.

Genuine Love and Absolute Truth are bonded together - they can not be separated. You can not have one without the other. When you remove the lies, manipulation and deceptions, you can clearly see how wonderful and amazing Genuine Love and Authentic Truth really are.

Most people want a form of some very shallow kind of love when it suits what they say they want for their own temporary endeavors; or at least what they think they want. In reality, it is more often a form of lust, and has nothing at all to do with genuine Love.

- If you agree with someone that thinks with a carnal or secular mind, they will probably express some kind of affection toward you, though it may be very surface.
- If you disagree with someone that does not truly know God, they will not show you much, if any affection, or the affections will come and go, depending on any given discussion or situation.
- Many people are very self centered, even though most do not see themselves that way.

Yet, most, if not all people say they do not like being lied to.

Most, if not all people say they want to be loved.

It makes no sense. It is so much pick and choose, instead of fully embracing unconditional Love, and totally embracing the whole Truth regardless of the temporary results for doing so. Remember, pure and perfect Love is a Way of Life;

it is not just something you do if you feel like it; it is who you are letting God transform you in to.

Most people reject the Path that leads to unconditional Love and all Truth. They say it will interfere with what they want here and now. How can any one reject unconditional Love and Truth at any time, or for any reason? It is a mystery, rolled inside the mystery of iniquity.

Hosea 4:6 **My people** are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because you have **rejected** knowledge, I will also reject you, that you will be **no priest** to Me: seeing you have **forgotten** the Law of your God, I will also **forget your children**.

Did you notice that? **My people** are destroyed for lack of knowledge... Back then, this was talking about the people that were God's chosen. In New Testament times, this is talking about the ones that live inside of Christianity, or at least, the way they were told to understand it to be.

They are destroyed because they refuse to seek for the Truth in God's Written Word for their own selves. What do they typically choose to believe? Human made theories and other foolishness that speak in contrast to what God has clearly revealed.

Much of this nonsense comes from pulpits around the world. Such false teachings mislead the congregations, and consequences follow. Congregations would rather believe some pulpit preacher instead of going one on One with God. How strange is that? Trusting some faulty human instead of God.

Only God's true saints will be made **kings and priests** for all Eternity. They have fully accepted the sacrifice God made for them. They keep seeking Him with all diligence, so they can know Him even better. They keep grasping on to more of His endearing Love for them, and want a deeper understanding of Who He really is in Truth.

They Love God's Way of Life; they know, and keep learning more of what God's Way of Life entails, and they do not want to live any other way. They know nothing comes even close to how wonderful and magnificent God's Way of Life truly is.

Revelation 1:5-6 And from Jesus Christ, *who is* the Faithful Witness, *and* the First begotten of the dead, and the Prince of the kings of the earth. To Him that Loved us, and washed us from our sins in His Own Blood, (6) And has **made us kings and priests** to God and His Father; to Him *be* glory and dominion For Ever and Ever. Amen.

Revelation 5:9-10 And they sung a new song, saying, You are worthy to take the Book, and to open the seals thereof: for You were slain, and have redeemed us to God by Your Blood out of **every kindred**, and **tongue**, and **people**, and **nation**; (10) And have made us to our God **kings and priests**: and we will reign on the earth. [will reign on earth a thousand years after the Return of Christ, and not before].

Did you notice that? individuals from every family lineage; individuals from every dialect spoken; individuals throughout the entire human race, regardless what nation they were born in to. Any human breathing has the opportunity to be the redeemed of God.

Matthew 28:19-20 You go therefore, and teach **all nations**, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost: (20) Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo [never forget], I am with you always, *even* unto the end of the world. Amen.

Hosea 4:6 My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: **because you have rejected knowledge...**
...seeing you have forgotten the Law of your God, **I will also forget your children.**

My people are destroyed for a lack of knowledge.

How could they lack knowledge with all the Levites they had during the time between Moses and Christ? What about now with all the denominations and religions that recognize God? How could they, and how could we lack knowledge?

Because the true knowledge provided which is necessary for salvation and Eternal Life is rejected. Most people only want to pick and choose what they want to hear and believe.

What ever fit and pacified their immediate lusts, desires and uncontrolled passions - those are the things they chose to live according to; those are the things most people today choose to live according to.

There are numerous other Statements throughout Scripture that clearly make known that there are many, many, many false teachers, preachers and leaders who do **not** provide the Truth.

They add to and subtract from the Sure Word of Prophecy; and in turn, they mislead the listeners; leaving the absolute Truth in obscurity; and people are left uncertain of the genuine directions that lead to Life Everlasting.

Many people just get totally disgusted with the whole thing and walk away. They see the hypocrisy. They hear what is being told to them, but when they see these preachers living contrary to what they say, they are let down and discouraged. By this, many of them become putty in the hands of devils. They refuse to search the Scriptures for their own selves.

For many people that do go in to the Bible;

- because they have to dig and study to understand;
- because everything is not plainly opened up to their immediate understanding,

they throw up their hands, and say, Well, I just do not get it. It makes no sense.

So after a few Pages in, or after a few Sections, or when they get part way through Leviticus, the Bible goes back on the shelf, and they go live out the rest of their days in uncertainty. They do not want to endure unto the end of the Book of Revelation.

Since they do not take the time and diligence to understand the history of the human race clearly revealed throughout Scripture, they will have great difficulty with all that is coming upon this earth; and their chances of getting through are very slim.

They lean on their own understanding, instead of leaning on what God knows with absolute certainty. God honors the ones that truly honor Him. All their efforts will be accounted for.

If you truly want to know the Truth and are willing to be taught of God, He will make sure you know all that is necessary for you to know at any given time. No one understands every Word of Scripture, but the ones that take the time to study diligently, and let God lead - they are the ones that know Him. All that you take the time to understand will not be fruitless. You want to make sure you are ready for every thing and any thing.

Matthew 24:8-13 All these *are* the beginning of sorrows. (9) Then will they deliver you up to be afflicted, and will kill you: and you will be hated of all nations for My Name's sake. (10) And then will many be offended, and will betray one another, and will hate one another. (11) And **many false prophets will rise, and will deceive many.** (12) And because iniquity will abound, the love of many will wax cold. (13) But **whoever will endure unto the end, the same will be saved.**

Hosea 4:6 ...seeing you have forgotten the Law of your God, **I will also forget your children.**

But why did God forget their children? and will He forget our children?

- Because the parents taught the children to reject the knowledge of Truth;
- to forget about the Law of God;
- and to basically forget about God.

Most of the children chose to keep doing and believing what their parents taught them.

Most of the children chose to live the way their parents did without questioning any of it, and chose to keep living the same way, or very similar ways without ever having a very personal experience with God.

Some even say they live nothing like their parents. Yet, if they would be willing to look more closely, they would see more similarities than what they are willing to admit.

Surface, surface, surface. I will not look too deep. I may have to eat my own words and swallow my own pride. I may have to admit I am not the person I have been trying so hard to convince myself that I am.

- Many adults made the children forget about God because they did not teach them about Him; often because they did not take the time to learn about Who He is for their own selves.
- Other children forgot about God, because the way the adults lived their lives was often contrary to how they said they lived their lives; or contrary to how they told their children to live their lives. They did not know if they could trust what their parents told them or not. The hypocrisy was very confusing to them.
- Because the lives of the parents were not genuine, most of the children blindly followed their lead, and they too became disingenuous in their haphazard convictions.

This is often what children in general choose to do, and much is based according to the general teachings of their society in which they live.

Yet, most children come to age and can think for their own selves. They can search Scripture to see what is Truth; but this is usually not of interest to them. They seem to think if it was good enough for their parent or parents, it is good enough for me. Truth becomes irrelevant. Often, what ever the parents chose to believe takes priority.

So are Christian nations safe? Not as a whole, because there is so much confusion among them. They take the word of their chosen leaders, including their religious leaders, instead of fully embracing God's Written Word.

Many of those who do go in to God's Word, base what they see on what they have been told to believe. This method is often misleading, but for what ever reason or reasons, it is also the personal preference of most who claim to be Christians. They let false teachings guide them, instead of God.

Holding God to His Word, as His Words are Written, and having a clear understanding of what is meant in the various Passages of Scripture, is **not** what is commonly sought after or abided by, which makes no sense.

When a person chooses a denomination or religion, they typically find one that fits their present lifestyle, instead of one that upholds the Truth - if there even is such an one anymore. It is more convenient for them to just believe the people behind the pulpits, than to search for their own selves.

God can not protect those who refuse Him, and turn their backs to the Truth.

Why not?

Because they refuse Him; they do not want Him, often because of the lies that are said about Him. They do not know Him as He really is because they refuse to search for their own selves.

They instead want the gods of their own choosing. And what gods have been generally chosen, and are typically still chosen to this day?

Deuteronomy 32:17-18 They sacrificed to devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new *gods that* came newly up, whom your fathers feared not. (18) Of the Rock *that* begat you, you are unmindful, and **have forgotten God** that formed you.

2 Chronicles 11:15 And he ordained him priests for the high places, and **for the devils**, and for the calves which he had made.

Psalms 106:37-39 Yes, **they sacrificed their sons and their daughters to devils**, (38) And **shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters**, whom they sacrificed to the idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with blood. (39) Thus were they **defiled with their own works**, and went **whoring with their own inventions**.

1 Samuel 10:18-19 And said to the children of Israel, This says the LORD God of Israel, I brought up Israel **out of Egypt**, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, *and of them that oppressed you:* (19) And you have this day **rejected your**

God, Who Himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations...

1 Samuel 15:22-24 And Samuel said, Has the LORD *as great* delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the Voice of the LORD? Behold, **to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.**

(23) For **rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry.** Because **you have rejected the Word of the LORD,** He has also rejected you from *being* king.

(24) And Saul said to Samuel, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the Commandment of the LORD, and your words: because **I feared the people, and obeyed their voice.**

2 Kings 17:13-17 Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Judah, by **all** the prophets, *and by all* the seers, saying, Turn you from your evil ways, and keep My Commandments *and* My Statutes, according to all the Law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by My servants the prophets.

(14) Notwithstanding **they would not hear,** but **hardened their necks,** like to the neck of their fathers, that **did not believe in the LORD their God.**

(15) And they **rejected** His Statutes, **and** His Covenant that He made with their fathers, **and** His Testimonies which He testified against them; and **they followed vanity,** and **became vain,** and **went after the heathen** that *were* round about them, *concerning* whom the LORD had charged them, that **they should not do like them.**

(16) And they **left all** the Commandments of the LORD their God, and

- made them molten images, *even* two calves,
- and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven [as is done with astrology in our time],
- and served Baal [Satan].

(17) And **they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire**, and **used** divination **and** enchantments, and **sold themselves to do evil** in the sight of the LORD, to provoke Him to anger.

They intentionally, and many of them even affectionately and sincerely invited the gods of their own choosing (devils) in to their houses, in to their communities and in to their nation. In turn, the devils did and do what they enjoy doing - stealing, lying, murdering and destroying.

The parents intentionally forced, or convinced their children to go in to the flames as sacrifices to devils; as if it would bring them some immediate benefit, and also give the child some future prosperity in some way in the next life. Such insulting and abusive lying, scheming trash.

Is this any different than abortion? There is very little, if any difference; it is just a different method. There are plenty of parents who are willing to adopt, especially in Christian nations. Instead, tiny babies are given to the knife and other deadly instruments, rather than to the flames as in times past.

Abortion is agreed to by the parent or parents of the aborted child. Often, other family members encourage abortion. There are videos showing politicians praising and applauding laws that they passed that sanction abortion, as if it is some great thing. Whole governments sanction abortion; even governments that claim to be based on Christianity - that clearly states who they serve, regardless what they claim.

Does abortion provide life or death? Death.

Yet, those who abort, and those who promote abortion want to live.

What kind of sick and twisted hypocrisy is that?

Turn from such evil, that you may live. For why will you die? Put away your hypocrisy, you wicked, **adulterous and fornication infested generation**.

Mark 8:33, 38 But when He had turned about and looked on His disciples, He rebuked Peter, saying, **You get behind Me, Satan: for you savor not the things that be of God, but the things that be of [the people]. (38)**

Whosoever therefore will be ashamed of Me and of My Words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of the same also will the Son of man be ashamed, when He comes in the glory of His Father with the holy angels.

Did you abort?

If you aborted any children, turn to God with all your heart, mind, soul and strength. Start reaching out to those who are considering abortion. Connect with them online or any avenue that can possibly make a difference. Do what ever you can to turn this around. Value life; your life and the life of the little ones in the womb.

There is plenty of forgiveness and grace with God. Turn from your misunderstanding ways, and walk with God for the rest of this life, so you can walk with Him Forever. All have sinned and come short of the glory of God, but you do not have to keep living a life of sin, so stop for the sake of your own sanity, and for the sake of the little ones.

Strangely, the wickedness of most people is nonstop - you do not have to be a part of it.

Remember, the end will be similar to the times of Noah; as of Abraham and Lot. We have accustomed ourselves so much to wickedness, that we no longer recognize it all for what it really is. Wickedness has become the norm, to the point where it would seem extreme to be a holy righteous people. Here again, we can still get back to living righteous, holy lives, just because it is the best way to live life.

Go through Scripture, and you will see all kinds of people that did all kinds of terrible things. Yet, some looked to God, and began walking with Him. It can not change what has been done, but you can see what you did does not happen again. You can help others see abortion and all other sin is not the only choice that is available.

How is God commonly looked upon and treated by the general population?

Isaiah 53:3 He is **despised and rejected of by the people**; a Man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and **we hid as it were *our* faces from Him**; He was **despised**, and we **esteemed Him not**.

Jeremiah 6:19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, *even* **the fruit of their [own] thoughts**, because they have **not hearkened** to My Words, **nor** to My Law, but **rejected** it.

Mark 8:31 And He began to teach them, that the Son of man must **suffer many things**, and be **rejected of the elders**, and *of* the **chief priests**, and **scribes**, and **be killed**, and after three days rise again.

How could Mark 8:31 pertain to the times that are almost fully upon us? Not toward Christ, but toward His final remnant people?

And the saints began to teach them, that the remnant people of God would suffer many things, and **be rejected** by those who are looked up to as political and social authoritative figures; even the **denominational and religious leaders and writers**; and so will the **rest of the media rise up against them**.

The **Truth will be slandered, and the peoples of the world will be convinced that the remnant people of God are to be put to death**. Yet, while the people are hunting the remnant down, as if they were wild or rabid infested animals, and they are now getting close to surrounding Gods' end time saints; Christ will Return and bring them Home with Him. Those who endure unto the end will be saved.

The people will be stopped in their tracks. At that time, God's holy angels will gather His remnant people together and bring them Home to Heaven, with all that have died in Him throughout all the human generations.

Revelation 12:17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the Commandments of God, and have the Testimony of Jesus Christ.

These are the kinds of things that happen

- when God is rejected.
- when Truth and Pure Love are rejected.

- when human ways and traditions are chosen over the Truth.
- when darkness is preferred over Light.

Truth and lies will never blend together, though people keep trying to mix them in to one. In reality, this is the devil's brew. Slip a sliver of Truth in to a pot of lies to give it just a slight smidgen of twisted sanity, to pacify the unconverted, and the moderately converted; to keep them in a blind state of being.

Jeremiah 5:21-31 Hear now this, O foolish people, and **without** understanding; which have eyes, and **see not**; which have ears, and **hear not**: (22) Will you not fear Me? [In other words, will you not revere Me? Or more clearly stated: Will you not believe and trust Me?] says the LORD: will you not tremble at My presence [In other words, will you treat Me as if I am a common man who does not know what he is talking about?];

I am the One that has placed the sand *for* the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet they can not prevail; though they roar, yet they can not pass over it?

(23) But this people has a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone. (24) Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear [revere] the LORD our God, that gives rain, both the former and the latter, in his season: He reserves to us the appointed weeks of the harvest.

(25) **Your iniquities** have **turned away these things**, and **your sins** have **withheld good things from you**. (26) For **among My people** are found wicked *ones*: they lay in wait, as they that set snares; they set a trap, they catch [people - the unaware; the ones unfamiliar with the Words of God].

(27) As a cage is full of birds, so *are* their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich. (28) They are waxen fat, they shine: yes, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they prosper; and the right of the needy they do not judge.

(29) Will I not visit for these *things*? says the LORD: will not My Soul be avenged on such a nation as this? [will I not fully make certain you reap all that

you have sown? will I not see to it that you receive your just rewards?] (30) A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land; (31) The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and My people love *to have it* so: and what will you do in the end thereof?

Learn from the past

We are to learn from them that came before us. We do not have to continue with their evil wickedness. You can have the whole Truth. You do not have to settle for a mere form of love. You can have the fullness of Pure Love and live according to it.

Just because others choose to live certain ways, does not mean you have to follow suit. Just because others do cruel things, does not mean you have to become an unloving person toward them or toward any one. It is essential to separate what others choose to do with their life, from what God is accomplishing in your life, or what He is wanting to accomplish in your life.

Matthew 5:10-12 Blessed *are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven.* (11) Blessed are you, when *others will revile you, and persecute you, and will say all manner of evil against you falsely, for My sake.* (12) Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great *is your reward in Heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.*

John 8:32 *And you will know the Truth, and the Truth will make you free.*
John 8:36 *If the Son therefore will make you free, you will be free indeed.*

What God said in Matthew 5:10-12 and in John 8:32,36 are going to be essential to live according to, in the times we have already entered in to.

2 Timothy 4:2-4 Preach the Word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort **with all longsuffering** and doctrine. (3) For the time will come when **they will not endure sound doctrine**; but **after their own lusts** they will heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; (4) And **they will turn away *their* ears from the Truth**, and will be **turned to fables**.

What are itching ears? People that will only hear what they want to hear. As long as it is pleasant to their unconverted soul, they have little or no problem with it. If it contradicts Scripture - so what.

Isaiah 30:8-13 Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever: (9) That this *is* a **rebellious** people, **lying** children, children *that* will **not hear** the Law of the LORD: (10) Which say to the seers, See **not**; and to the prophets, Prophecy **not** to us right things, **speak to us smooth things, prophecy deceits**:

(11) Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One... **to cease from before us**. (12) Wherefore this says the Holy One..., Because you **despise** this Word, and **trust in oppression and perverseness**, and **stay** thereon: (13) Therefore this iniquity will be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking comes **suddenly at an instant**.

Isaiah 30:15 For this says the Lord GOD...; In returning and rest you will be saved; in quietness and in confidence will be your strength: and **you would not**.

In other words, you did not want to be converted; you did not want to see everything as things really are; nor did you want to be freed from Satan's lies and destructive ways.

- You want to pick and choose who you will love,
- and you want to decide what kind of love or lust you will give or express toward each other.
- You wanted the contention in your life.
- You did not want to enjoy the peace and assurances that only God can provide.

Regardless how strange that may sound to some, that is the decision commonly made by most people. Always remember, iniquity, transgression and sin never make sense. Lies make no sense - they are made up; they are fabrications.

Many people today, as in times past live according to misinformation, disinformation and distortions, and do not even care enough to find this out.

misinformation: information that is not correct or is misleading; information that is only partially true or partially accurate.

disinformation: information that is intentionally false and often stealthily spread, as by rumors and hearsay, in order to manipulate public opinion or to obscure the truth of a matter.

distortions: twisting or altering something from its accurate, original or natural state.

fabrications: falsifying something on purpose. Intentionally giving a false report about something or someone. Premeditated deviation from the truth.

For many people, they just repeat something they were told without verifying if there is any factual evidence.

Any one can profess to be a certain way; that does not make it so.

[Romans 1:21-32](#) Because that, when they knew God, they glorified *Him* not as God, **neither were thankful**; but **became vain in their imaginations**, and their foolish heart **was darkened**.

(22) **Professing** themselves to be wise, they **became fools**, (23) And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible [humans], and to birds, and four footed beasts, and creeping things.

(24) Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness **through the lusts of their own hearts**, to **dishonor their own bodies between themselves**:

(25) who **changed** the Truth of God **into a lie** [in their own mind], and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator; [the Creator] Who is blessed for ever. Amen.

(26) **For this cause** God gave them up to vile affections: for even **their women did change** the natural use into that which is against nature: (27)

And likewise **also the men**, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned **in their lust one toward another**; men with men working that which is unseemly [indecent to the point of confusion], and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet [which was the compensation that was due to them].

(28) And even as they **did not like to retain God in *their* knowledge**, God gave them over to a **reprobate** [unsound, disturbed, unstable] **mind**, [God let them have the desires of their own heart's lusts]

to do those things which are not convenient [not fit for anything useful or beneficial; worthless; rubbish; without any value of any kind; cruel; heartless; slanderous; deadly]; (29) Being **filled with all**

- unrighteousness,
- fornication,
- wickedness,
- covetousness,
- maliciousness;
- full of envy,
- murder,
- debate,
- deceit,
- malignity;
- whisperers,
- (30) Backbiters,
- haters of God,
- spiteful,
- proud,
- boasters,
- inventors of evil things,
- disobedient to parents,
- (31) Without understanding,
- covenant-breakers,
- without natural affection,
- implacable,
- unmerciful:

(32) who knowing the Judgment of God, that **they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.**

Why did God give them over to a reprobate mind? Because that is what they wanted; they wanted to live their lives according to certain ways, doings and perversions; according to certain lifestyle decisions. That is what they were demanding in expression of their own freewill. They wanted the god of this world, Satan, and not the God of the universe - the Creator. Nothing new there.

That list above? Those **are not** things of the Creator God; those **are** things that devils entice people to commit; things that people choose to live according to of their own freewill. Do you see them all being fulfilled in our time? If not, you are not looking. If not, you do not understand the meaning of those words.

Romans 16:17-18 Now I beseech you, [brothers and sisters], mark them which **cause divisions and offences** contrary to the Doctrine which you have learned; and avoid them. (18) For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches **deceive the hearts of the simple.**

And who are often referred to as the simple that are deceived by the unconverted leaders and other crooked people who speak kind words and give pleasant speeches, but do not mean a word they say?

- The young and unlearned.
- The old and weak that learned to trust humans more than God.
- The once innocent in heart who are not well studied in Scripture.
- The abused and unwanted.
- Those who feel alone in this world.
- The unsuspecting.
- The vulnerable.
- The unstable.
- The insecure.

None of these have to remain in such a state as mentioned above.

God is always calling, but **few are choosing to answer the call**. Most are just hanging up on Him when He calls, or pressing the delete or erase button when they review their messages. They look at God as being bothersome to their lifestyle decisions, instead of paying attention to the dead end sign at the end of their earthly journey.

Most people are busy trying to cram an eternity of life in to a few short decades of time. It makes no sense, especially

- when you know **Eternity is real**.
- when you know **obtaining salvation and Eternal Life are easy**.
- when you know God has already **taken the heavy load upon Himself**.

Matthew 22:14 For many are called, but **few are chosen**.

Proverbs 3:5-6 Trust in the LORD with all your heart; and lean not to your own understanding. (6) In all your ways acknowledge Him, and **He will direct your paths**.

Matthew 11:30 For **My yoke is easy**, and **My burden is light**.

Matthew 25:34 Then will the King say to them on His right Hand, Come, you blessed of My Father, inherit the Kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

Revelation 21:7 [Whoever] **overcomes will inherit all things; and I will be [their] God, and [they] will be My [people]**.

1 Thessalonians 4:16-18 (16) For the Lord Himself will descend from Heaven with a shout, with the voice of the Archangel, and with the trumpet of God: and the dead in Christ will rise first:

(17) Then we which are alive *and* remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord **in the air**: and **so will we ever be with the Lord**. (18) Wherefore comfort one another with these Words.

Everyone has the opportunity to choose salvation and Eternal Life. **Many** are called. Only **a few** are truly responsive. Only **a few** really care about what really matters to God, and what He truly values and appreciates.

Be careful, remnant of God, troublous times are upon the entire population of this world. Do not get snagged in to the traps and entanglements that are everywhere.

1 Timothy 4:1 Now the Spirit speaks expressly, that in the latter times some will **depart from the faith**, giving **heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils**;

Yes, this is talking about the times we are currently living in. The masses are being responsive to seducing devils. Many devils disguise themselves as loved ones, relatives, close friends and other humans that have died; what Scripture refers to as **familiar spirits**.

Deuteronomy 18:9-13 When you are come into the land which the LORD your God **gives** you, you will not learn to do after the abominations of those nations. **(10)** There will not be found among you *any one* that

- makes his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, *or*
- that uses divination,
- *or* an observer of times,
- or an enchanter,
- or a witch,
- **(11)** Or a charmer,
- or a consulter with **familiar spirits**,
- or a wizard,
- or a necromancer.

(12) For all that do these things *are* an abomination to the LORD: and because of these abominations the LORD your God does drive them out from before you. **(13)** You will be perfect with the LORD your God.

2 Kings 21:6 And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with **familiar spirits** and wizards:

he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke *him* to anger.

The people are also being receptive to doctrines of devils that lead to death and eternal ruin. One of the lies Satan started in the Eden Garden is still being used today. So many people believe they will keep living in some way or in some form forever. They say it does not even matter if they are living in Godless ways that promote death. If a person sits back long enough to give this some serious thought; and if they are willing to be honest with their self, they will realize what is True and what is not. Common sense still works.

Are the ones departing from the faith still among the denominations and attending their weekly services? Many of them are. What are they now giving heed to, or being responsive to? **Doctrines of devils.**

2 Timothy 3:1-7 This know also, that in the last days perilous times will come. (2) For people will be

- **lovers of their own selves,**
- covetous,
- boasters,
- proud,
- blasphemers,
- disobedient to parents,
- unthankful,
- unholy,
- (3) Without natural affection,
- trucebreakers,
- false accusers,
- incontinent,
- fierce,
- **despisers of those that are good,**
- (4) Traitors,
- heady,
- high-minded,
- lovers of pleasures **more** than lovers of God;
- (5) Having a **form of godliness,** but **denying the power** thereof:

from such **turn away**.

Why do many people say they hate it when people do these sort of things mentioned above; but then turn around, and commit them to various degrees themselves?

Also, are the things listed above talking about the people who attend their weekly denominational services? Yes, and much in the list **also** refers to the people that live for, and of the world - some that even acknowledge God to some degree, and others who say they do not.

There have always been and still is a remnant of people that have been responsive to His Call, and have been willing to come out from such lifestyle decisions and traits. God is continuing His process of **purifying** and **sanctifying** them; some have already been **reconciled** and **set apart** for the holy services of God, and all the final remnant will be soon.

1 Corinthians 6:9-11 Know you not that the unrighteous will not inherit the Kingdom of God? **Be not deceived: neither**

- fornicators,
- nor idolaters,
- nor adulterers,
- nor effeminate,
- nor abusers of themselves with humankind, (10)
- Nor thieves,
- nor covetous,
- nor drunkards,
- nor revilers,
- nor extortioners,

will inherit the Kingdom of God.

(11) And **such were some of you**: but you are **washed**, but you are **sanctified**, but you are **justified in** the Name of the Lord Jesus, and **by** the Spirit of our God.

This listing mentioned above is God simply letting us know certain lifestyles end up in death because of the careless characters of such ways. It is up to each of us to individually decide how we want to live our temporary lives. If you do not care about your own life or the lives of others in our current temporal condition, why would you think you could be trusted with all of Life Forever? Do not let some devil play you in to such careless and Satan infested ways.

To continue with 2 Timothy 3:5 from above:

2 Timothy 3:6-7 For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with **different lusts**, (7) Ever learning, and **never able to come to the knowledge of the Truth**.

Can a person read the Scriptures and never come in to the knowledge of the Truth?

Yes.

How is that?

Some just want the appearance of being a certain way. For others, it makes them feel something. For others, it is just what their parents did. They know some or many of the catchphrases commonly mentioned among claiming Christian communities.

For many, they keep **lusting after** things, and have a **lust for** other people, and they enjoy **the pride** that can come with temporary living, and other Godless ways most humans choose to adhere to.

A person can read all they want, but if they never let God reconcile them to Himself, what ever they do will not matter.

Colossians 1:20-23 And, having made peace through the Blood of His cross, by Him to reconcile all things to Himself; by Him, *I say*, whether *they be* things in earth, or things in Heaven.

(21) And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in *your* mind by wicked works, yet now has He reconciled (22) In the body of His flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreprieveable in His sight: (23) **If you continue** in the faith grounded and settled, and *be not moved away* from the hope of the Gospel...

- Most people refuse conversion because they are comfortable stewing in lukewarm temperatures - neither hot or cold. [Matthew 18:3](#) ... **Verily I say to you, Except you be converted, and become as little children, you will not enter into the Kingdom of Heaven.** [Acts 3:19](#) You repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of Refreshing will come from the Presence of the Lord; [Revelation 3:15-16](#) **I know your works, that you are neither cold nor hot: I would you were cold or hot. (16) So then because you are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spew you out of My mouth.**
- They refuse to take a solid stand with Christ because they are fond of some of Satan's sideshow attractions.
- They are like the waves of the sea - tossed to and fro, and that is all they want. They do not want to solidify their relationship with Christ. They would rather know about Him, instead of knowing who He is at a very intimate level. [James 1:6](#) But let [them] ask in faith, nothing wavering. For [whoever] wavers is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. [But rather, that you] [Ephesians 3:19](#) ...know the Love of Christ, which passes knowledge, that you might be filled with all the fullness of God. [John 17:21](#) **That they all may be one; as You, Father, are in Me, and I in You, that they also may be one in Us: that the world may believe that You have sent Me.** [John 17:23](#) **I in them, and You in Me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that You have sent Me, and have Loved them, as You have Loved Me.**
- They do not press forward and come in to a saving knowledge of the Truth in Christ. It is that strange form of some kind of godliness that they want, and they refuse God's Power from working in their soul - they never become a new creation, created in Christ Jesus, and therefore He is not able to reveal His Works in them. [2 Timothy 3:5](#) Having a form of godliness, but denying the Power thereof: from such turn away.

Book knowledge is one thing; applying what you learn is something very different.

1 John 2:15-17 Love not the world, neither the things *that are* in the world. If any one loves the world, the love of the Father is not in them. **(16)** For all that *is* in the world, the **lust of** the flesh, and the **lust of** the eyes, and the **pride of** life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. **(17)** And the world passes away, and the lust thereof: but whosoever does the Will of God abides Forever.

Most people are not really interested in digging deep in to the fullness of Pure Love; nor are they really interested in the Sanctifying Truth. For the most part, they want to remain as they are, or maybe just a little bit different - but certainly not too much. It is like, yes, I am a Christian, but I am still the same person; for the most part, I still live the same way as before.

They want some perverted form of **some strange kind of godliness**, which is in fact, Godlessness.

Luke 6:39 And He spoke a parable to them, **Can the blind lead the blind? will they not both fall into the ditch?**

They do not want what all the rest in the universe Love to live according to - true and genuine Godliness.

Most people reject God's Power; they do not want God's Power revealed inside them. They want to be in control of their own selves; or at least be under the impression that they are in control of themselves.

Most people openly agree, and certain ones agree somewhat grudgingly to the crafty and underhanded manipulations of devils that typically work behind the scenes. Either they have no idea what is fully happening, or they just do not care. Whether they do it openly or grudgingly, either way, they are agreeing to it. They are certainly not resisting.

James 4:7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

The schemes of devils are so common place throughout all of society, that most people do not even realize they are living under this kind of overbearing rule.

People commonly say: that is just the way it is. You can not do anything about it. When in reality, that is the way, we as individuals, and we, as a society, have opened our arms wide to accept the sly and devious designs of devils, and most people just go along for the ride, regardless what the end will be.

2 Timothy 3:5 **Having a form of godliness**, but denying the power thereof...

What god is commonly chosen?

2 Corinthians 4:4 In whom the god of this world [Satan] has blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the Light of the glorious Gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

Most people have no interest at all in experiencing a full conversion, nor do they want to be transformed or have their minds renewed.

They say in their mind, if God does not want me in my careless ways of life, with all my lustful thoughts and other perversions, then so be it. Forget You, God.

I have no interest in having a purified soul, nor do I want a spotless character. I love my selfish, sinful ways. I may even attend weekend services and sing praises to Your Name - just stay out of my personal and private life. Leave me alone and stay away.

If they do not say these exact sentences in their mind to God, they say them in the things they do, and through the various kinds of thoughts they persistently choose to have.

Many also think that if they will give the appearance of living a Christian life, then everything they do and think will all be overlooked in the final Judgment.

They deceive others while they deceive their **own selves**. Scripture refers to them as hypocrites.

Mathew 23: 13, 14, 15, 23, 25, 27,28, 29 - hypocrites.

2 Timothy 3:13 But evil people and seducers will wax worse and worse, **deceiving, and being deceived.**

Matthew 23:3 ...**you are not to do after their works: for they say, and do not.**

Revelation 22:15 For without *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever **loves and makes a lie** [even if the lie is only in their own mind].

Matthew 23:13 But woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for you shut up the Kingdom of Heaven against [the people]: for you neither go in yourselves, **neither do you suffer them that are entering to go in.**

You block the entrance with your own traditions and worldly ways, instead of opening the True Way with the absolute Truth. You give them inaccurate directions because you want them to look to you, instead of to God.

You know the Words of God, but you do not have a genuine relationship with Him, nor do you want us to. You lust the position you have over us, but you refuse to humble your own selves before the God of the universe.

Revelation 21:8 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and **all liars**, will have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone: which is the second [and final] death.

Did you see that? It said death, not forever suffering. Pay attention to what God is saying, for the sake of your own sanity and peace of mind.

Those who **refuse** to walk fully with the Lord will become more corrupt as time goes on. They will work at getting others to follow their lead. **They will deceive others, when they, themselves, are being deceived.**

Job 4:8 Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

Not everyone will bite in to the lies and deceptions, even when they have to endure persecution and temporary death.

2 Timothy 3:12 Yes, and all that will live Godly in Christ Jesus **will suffer persecution.**

Every one is living according to what they have chosen to believe. No one is coming up with something new.

- What has already been, will be.
- What is, will come around again.
- What will be, will be that which was done before.
- There is no new thing under the sun.

Around and around it goes. Because we fail to study and keep track of our past, is why we repeat the foolish, unwise and irrational steps of past generations - the steps that have already been proven to be foolish, unwise and irrational.

Ecclesiastes 1:9 The thing that has been, it *is that* which will be; and that which is done *is that* which will be done: and *there is* no new *thing* under the sun.

Deceptions and lies had a beginning, and will have an absolute end.

The deceptions and lies that are taking place now, are the same ones that have worked in the past. There may be a little fine tuning because of changes in technology and things, but they are basically the same deceptions. Deceptions and lies had a beginning; they have not always been. The time is near when they will come to their forever end.

What about the Truth?

The Truth has always been.
The Truth has never changed.
The Truth will always be, as the Truth has always been.
The Truth is unchangeable because it is exactly what it is.

God has always been.
God will always be.
God never changes for any one, nor for any reason, nor for any thing.
God is way beyond wonderful and amazing; He can **not** improve Himself in any way -

- He is that Perfect.
- He is that Pure.
- He is that Holy.
- He is that Righteous.
- He is that Able.
- He is that Intelligent.
- He is that Loving, and He Loves you so very, very, very much.

Truth is of God.
Truth is absolute.

Perfection is perfect.
Purity is pure.
Holiness is holy.
Righteousness is righteous.
Genuine Love is Real Love.

Any one can believe any thing they want.
Any one can deny any thing they want.
Either way, nothing, or no one have ever changed God.
Nothing or no one will ever change God.

God has always been Pure and Perfect Love; regardless what any one else has chosen to do, or become of their own freewill.
God will always be Pure and Perfect Love, regardless what any one else will choose to do, or become of their own freewill.

Soon, Pure and Perfect Love will reign supreme Forever where it has been sorely attacked and strangely discredited.

Soon, Pure and Perfect Love will always be joyfully upheld and intimately cherished by the ones who have awakened to how they chose to compromise this wonderful and amazing Way of Life in the past.

God has always been Life, except, and even when the **Son died**, and was in the grave for us.

God will always be Life.

God has always been about Genuine Freedom.

God will always be about Genuine Freedom.

Any changes God would make would only lessen what is, and God is **not** in to any thing less than the most finest, the most greatest, and the most grandest - that is just the way He is; that is just the way He does things.

Nothing God has made can be improved because every thing He creates is most excellent.

When the heavens and the earth are made new, all things that have been misused, degraded and altered by some of His created beings in the places these things were done, will once again be magnificent and majestic as they once were, and will remain in that Pure and Perfect state from that point on - and Forever.

When you know all things of all that had a beginning.

When you know the end of all things from all their beginnings.

When you know all things - from Everlasting to Everlasting.

When you have absolute wisdom.

When you have absolute insight.

When you have absolute knowledge.

When you have absolute understanding.

When you know all things, at all times.

When you can be in all places, at all times.

When you have all power, at all times - everywhere.

When you are, have, know, and do all of this, obviously there is no reason, nor any purpose in altering any thing, ever. The mess devils and we humans made is certainly beyond a pity shame; but all of it will soon be, as if it had never been - Forever.

God has

- endless and wonderful surprises,
- endless and amazing revelations,
- and endless new creations

that He will make, make known, unveil, release and open up to the ones that have chosen to fully dedicate their lives to Him in the here and now. He will do all of this, throughout all of His endless universe, and throughout all of Eternity.

It is so far outside the realm of sensible reasoning and comprehension to think any one would want to even consider missing out on all of this; especially for the beggarly scantiness and piles of rubbish that we turned this earth and the things of it in to.

This wonderful God is the One Who wants to be best of friends with you.

John 15:12-15 This is My commandment, That you Love one another, as I have Loved you. (13) Greater Love has no [one] than this, that a [person] lay down [their] life for [their] friends.

(14) You are My friends, if you do whatsoever I command you. [You are My friends, if you abide in the Ways that lead in to Eternal Life and stay therein.] (15) Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knows not what [their] lord does: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of My Father I have made known to you.

What an honor! What a privilege!

Remember, you only have two root sources of information:

God, Who only gives the Truth;
and then there is Satan, who only lies to mislead, and also to fully deceive.

Who do you believe? Who do you walk with?

2 Timothy 3:16-17 All Scripture *is* given by inspiration of God, and *is*

- profitable for doctrine,
- for reproof,
- for correction,
- for instruction in righteousness: (17)
- That the person of God may **be perfect,**
- **thoroughly furnished unto all good works.**

Ephesians 4:11-19 And He gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; (12) For the

- **perfecting** of the saints,
- for the **work** of the ministry,
- for the **edifying** of the body of Christ: (13)
- Till we **all** come in the **unity of the faith,**
- and of the **knowledge** of the **Son of God,**

unto a perfect man [the saints becoming complete in one; in one accord; in perfect harmony; in perfect agreement; and that we may be one in God. Acts 2:1; John 17:21-23;], unto the **measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ:**

(14) That we *henceforth* be **no more children, tossed to and fro,** and **carried about with every wind of doctrine,** by the **sleight of** [any human or devil], *and* **cunning craftiness,** whereby they **lie in wait to deceive;**

(15) But **speaking the Truth in Love,** may **grow up into Him in all things,** which is the Head, *even* Christ: (16) From Whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplies, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, makes increase of the body unto the edifying of itself **in Love.**

(17) This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that you henceforth walk **not** as other Gentiles walk, [that you do not live your lives like the unconverted do,]

- in the **vanity of their mind,** (18)

- Having the **understanding darkened**,
- being **alienated from** the Life of God through the **ignorance that is in them**,
- because of the **blindness of their heart**:
- (19) Who being **past feeling** have **given themselves over to** lasciviousness,
- **to work all** uncleanness with greediness.

John 3:19-21 And this is the condemnation, that Light is come into the world, and **the people loved darkness** rather than Light, **because their deeds were evil**. (20) For **every one** that **does evil hates** the Light, **neither** comes to the Light, lest their deeds should be reprov'd.

(21) But whoever **does Truth** comes to the Light, that their deeds may be made manifest, that they are **wrought in God**.

Who is **Of** God?

1 John 4:6-21 We are of God: whosoever **knows** God hears us; whoever is **not** of God hears us **not**. Hereby **we know** the Spirit of Truth [Spirit of God], and the spirit of error [spirit of Satan]. (7) Beloved, let us Love one another: for **Love is of God**; and every one that Loves is **born of God**, and **knows God**. (8) He that Loves **not**, knows **not** God; for God **is** Love.

(9) In this was manifested the Love of God toward us, because God sent His Only Begotten Son into the world, that we might live **through** Him.

(10) Herein is Love, not that we Loved God, but that He Loved us, and sent His Son *to be* the propitiation [the fall-guy] for our sins.

Fall-guy:

- One who is innocent, and takes the punishment for others who have committed crimes.
- One who is erroneously, fraudulently and dishonestly blamed for things that go wrong.

Most humans falsely blame God for all the horrible things that happen. Yet, it is from our individual and collective decisions that we are in all the horrible messes and confusion that we keep finding ourselves in, as individuals and as a human race.

God took the fall for the entire human race in to Himself.

In turn, we can choose to live with Him Forever, if we truly want to live the best Life ever, in the Forever.

Most people do not want to live a genuinely wonderful life here and now.

How do you figure that?

Most people are satisfied with compromised living;

- picking and choosing who they will love and hate.
- picking and choosing who they will help or hinder.
- picking and choosing who they will be a blessing or a curse to.

Come on, you can not help everyone.

Okay, then think about this:

Besides the ones you will personally meet in your lifetime, you will also touch the lives of many people that you will never meet. Your influence will be for their benefit, or for their detriment to some degree. Your influence could even effect their Eternal outcome.

How is that?

- Your life ripples in to the lives of those around you,
- and their lives ripple in to the lives of those around them,
- and their lives ripple in to the lives of those around them,
- and so it goes around the world in some way or many ways.

You can view anything you want, any way you want. Just the fact of living the most respectable life possible, and being fully committed to Christ is worth every moment in doing just that.

Why is that?

- When you let God really work in you, He will draw those around you to Himself.
- Some will respond.
- For the ones that fully respond to the point of conversion and transformation of Life, God will credit their conversion to your Eternal account.
- Because you let God work in you, others will be able to fully enjoy the fullness of Eternal Life.
- You will be able to see them at any time you want - Forever.
- How thankful do you think they will be?
- How great is that for you?
- How thankful will you be toward God for making it all possible?
- How wonderful God Is for making all that possible.

Hebrews 11:6 But without faith *it is* impossible to please *Him*: for [whoever] comes to God must believe that He is, and *that* He is a rewarder of them that diligently seek Him.

In other words, without Christ working in you, it is impossible for you to be a blessing to the Father; it is impossible for any real and Eternal benefit to come from your lifetime on earth.

For any one that comes to the Father, will absolutely believe that He is the Creator of all we can and cannot see. You will also fully realize He greatly rewards all of them that diligently seek Him with all their heart, mind, soul and strength - and they will reap the entire Eternal Benefit because they fully trust Him with their entire being.

It is never too late to be totally interwoven together with Christ.

- As long as you have breath in you, there is time.
- As long as you have breath in you, you can point others to Christ.
- As long as you have breath in you, you can be uplifting and heartwarming toward others.
- As long as you have breath in you, you can be completely honest and truthful with others, even if they do not want to deal with the Truth wisely.

The only one that can stop you, is you.

There are plenty that will try to stop you; both humans and devils, but

- you are the one that decides how you will live in the here and now.
- you are the one that decides who you will let influence and persuade you.
- you are the one that decides who you will let close to you, and who you will walk with.
- you are the one that decides if you will fully accept the sacrifice God has made for you.
- you are the one who decides if your will or God's Will is more important to live according to, here and now, and Forever.
- you are the one who decides if you want the Forever or the never.

God wants all of us throughout His endless universe to live together in perfect peace; to Love purely and to accept the pure Love from all others; and do so freely and tenderly, without any reservation of any kind. To fully respect appreciation, and give respect to each one, and to all.

When you get to the very core of it, God only wants all of us to fully enjoy all the ever escalating and never ending fullness of Life; to forever leave all the sorrow, misery, suffering and death behind. This is the God that most people choose to ignore, and also blame for all the pain and heartache we experience; when in fact, we are the ones that have brought it all upon our own selves.

God's Endearing and Enduring Love, and our personal irresponsibilities

1 John 4: 9-10 In this was manifested the Love of God toward us, because that God sent His Only Begotten Son into the world, that we might live **through** Him. **(10)** Herein is Love, not that we Loved God, but that He Loved us, and sent His Son *to be* the propitiation [the fall-guy] for our sins.

Now to expand on 1 John 4:9-10:

- God's Love for each and every one of us is so rich; so wonderful; so amazing; so **Self Sacrificing**,
- that the Father sent the Son to take the fall for all the human race; each and every one of us.

- Yes, the entire human race that turned their backs to Him; each one to a definite hurtful, injurious, damaging and destructive degree.
- The human race that is still turning their backs to Him.
- The human race that, for the most part, chooses to live contrary to Truth and Purity of Love.

The entire human race that erroneously blames God for all the horrific messes and slaughtering and abuses and death that continue to take place on earth.

And why do these things keep happening?

Because we all let these things happen.

We typically say, well, that is just the way it is; we can not do any thing about it. I certainly can not do anything about it.

In other words, we refuse to take responsibility for our own actions, as well as for our inactions. We refuse to protect and defend the ones we say we love regardless of the cost.

How many whisper to their own self: I will do what ever I have to, to take care of my own self, and nothing more.

Where are the Davids who are willing to stand up to the Goliaths in this world, and do so in God's strength? Where are the ones that are willing to live **through Him**?

Instead of being willing to put our temporary life on the line, we let others enslave us in numerous ways. Though many people do not like it, they will put up with it like any good slave would do.

We cower instead of being singled out as one who truly cares, and are willing to do what ever we can to make a difference; and we do it in God's Love, and in God's Way, and with the Sword of the Spirit - God's Holy Words.

We find out who the real Christians are, compared to those who are only Christian in name.

- True Christians truly believe this temporary life does not have to be their end.

- True Christians are totally willing to be in the very center of God's Will for them.
- True Christians are more than willing to let Him work His works inside them - what ever the personal cost will be.

The phrase, I will do it my way, is not part of the vocabulary of genuine Christians. It is the Lord's Way, and only His Way is acceptable, because only God's Way truly and fully works Eternally. Only God's Way does not have the death factor in it.

[2 Corinthians 12:15](#) And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

Look at what God did for each of us; something God could only do.

God sacrificed Himself, and took all our sin, along with all the consequences of sin in to Himself. By this, we would not have to self destruct individually, or as a human race because He died in the place of every human soul.

It is up to the individual to decide for their own self if they want to live contrary to sound judgment and genuine Loving care, or if they want to come in to perfect agreement with both of them.

We can now choose to let Christ live and work within us, in being a partaker of the Divine Nature; in becoming a temple of the Holy Ghost. In this, we can return to the Loving, moral, emotionally sound and ethical state Adam and Eve enjoyed before they bit in to Satan's lies in the Eden Garden. Now we can say no to the devil's ways, and stand up to his human pawns and puppets in the Love and Way of God.

It is up to each individual to decide for their own self if they want to begin this wonderful and amazing journey with God or not. What is God offering?

- Real Love.
- Genuine care.
- Pure Living.
- Perfection in all things.
- Everlasting joy.
- A peace of mind that nothing will ever disturb.
- A perfect memory and a mind that will be able to expand Forever.
- Access to all the endless universe.

- Access to endless abundance.
- The kind of Life that is always way beyond worth living in every way, and Eternal.
- And so much more that we can not even begin to imagine.

In other words, this is a very short, but wonderfully powerful record. Those who do not really care, will just see words. Those who really want to start living in the fullness of Life will take the time and see an ongoing depth in each statement.

An extended, but certainly not an exhaustive record will be available at another time.

You will have to be there to fully understand and comprehend the complete and never ending experience, and you can be.

In all reality, you will simply have to be with Him in Eternity to know and experience the entire fullness; the wonderful blessings, and the amazing benefits of all God has in perfect store for each one that truly walks with Him here and now. If you choose to do so, you will then be able to continue to walk with Him in the Hereafter - and Forever.

Revelation 21:4 And God will wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there will be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither will there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

Isaiah 65:21-22 And they will build houses, and inhabit *them*; and they will plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them. (22) They will not build, and another inhabit; they will not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree *are* the days of My people, and My elect will long enjoy the work of their hands.

Isaiah 65:24-25 And it will come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear. (25) The wolf and the lamb will feed together, and the lion will eat straw like the bullock: and dust *will be* the serpent's meat. They will not hurt nor destroy in all My Holy Mountain, says the LORD.

Isaiah 11:6-9 The wolf also will dwell with the lamb, and the leopard will lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child will lead them. (7) And the cow and the bear will feed; their young ones will lie down together: and the lion will eat straw like the ox.

(8) And the sucking child will play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child will put their hand on the cockatrice' den. (9) They will not hurt nor destroy in all My Holy Mountain: for the earth will be full of the knowledge of the LORD, **as the waters cover the sea.**

But what about the following Statement?

Revelation 21:1 And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and **there was no more sea.**

If there is no more sea, what is Isaiah referring to, when it says, as the waters cover the sea?

The key word is, as.

It is important to realize there will be no more sea on earth, what we refer to as oceans. This is wonderful. Those who get there will be amazed at what will be there instead, and will also be in total awe; in complete amazement. It is like our jaws will be dragging on the ground for the first couple thousand years, sort of speak, just trying to take it all in.

Then why does this say the earth will be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea? He is explaining future reality in ways that we can more easily understand through the things that are now before us. God often uses what we currently have on earth, to explain what will be given to the saints in Eternity.

Just as the waters cover the land surface under the sea, so will the knowledge of the Lord be throughout the entire earth in the Forever.

What does God know?

Literally and absolutely everything - and that is the One that wants you to walk with Him now, and be with Him Forever.

God is finally going to be able to open up things He has been wanting to make known for a very long time. These things He will make known to the saints; the ones that chose to trust Him with every fiber of their being.

He is waiting to gather together these certain ones; [many millions throughout all the human generations on earth] the ones He will be able to trust with Eternity; certain ones that have gone through an experience no others throughout the rest of the universe have ever experienced. There are certain revelations, not only of creation, but of Himself, that He wants to share with the ones who can be trusted with such insight.

He will not trust all this to just any one.

- He will trust the ones who have fully trusted Him in the here and now from all human generations that have past through this earth.
- The remnant of people in every generation that have been with Him through all this misery and woe, and chose to stay with Him to the end of their temporary life.
- It will not matter if they fully came to Him in the early years of their life, or toward the end of it, or somewhere in between. What matters is their relationship with God is, or has become truly genuine.

This is all too wonderful and amazing to explain - it makes the heart flutter with pure joy. These, and endless other things will be opened up to all the saints. Wonderful and Amazing! Wonderful and Amazing! Most Wonderful and Amazing!

God will continuously be revealing more of all things, as the times of Eternity roll throughout the endless ages. All that God Is, and all that He knows, will never be exhausted. The ones that will be with Him Forever, will never become exhausted in any way. They will experience relaxed and vibrant calm energy, with all clarity, for all time, and with every moment.

Now, our vocabulary is extremely limited, compared to what the saints will have access to in the Hereafter.

All the words that have spawned from iniquity will continue to be worthless; they will be completely harmless and have no effect of any kind ever again. They will only stand as a witness Forever to

- the horrendous, heart wrenching tragedies;
- the hideous and ghastly atrocities;
- the violent and horrifying slaughtering;
- the repulsive abuses;
- the insulting neglect;
- the hateful exploitation;
- and the arrogant victimization

that have been taking place while iniquity, transgression and sin; evil, wickedness and darkness have ruled to a great extent.

What we have experienced here on earth will be a Forever witness to what takes place

- when some one thinks they know better or more than God;
- when some one thinks they are better than some one else;
- when any one thinks they are better than any one else.

Such injurious experiences will never again surface anywhere, ever again. Though we have all gone through hell, the saints will never experience any of it ever again. All the other civilizations throughout the universe will never have to see such things take place ever again.

The question is:

Why would anyone hesitate to fully immerse themselves in to the kind of Life God Lives? Why would anyone hesitate to be a witness to His Way of Life here and now?

It is so strange that His remnant people continue to be hated for Loving God, and for walking according to His Way of Life. Just remember, hate is coming to an end. When it does, then all Eternity will be fully accessible to those who chose to get totally serious with God's most gracious and generous Forever offer and opportunities.

Just because others choose to hate, does not mean you have to. God wants to raise you way above and beyond all of that. Not that you are better than any one else, but you simply choose to live according to a different Standard than what has become common on earth.

Distancing

There comes a time in a person's walk with God where the complications and difficulties of this temporary world begin to fade away in the mind. You reach a point where genuine Love overrides everything else.

Sure, there are frustrations along the way;
but when you refocus on all God Is;
on all He has already done for you;
when you think on all He has in store for those who truly want to be with Him;
reality sets back in, and you see clearly again.
You see how small the temporary problems in this world really are, when your sight is on the whole picture - not just on what is in front of your face.

[2 Corinthians 4:14-18](#) Knowing that He which raised up the Lord Jesus will raise up us also by Jesus, and will present *us* with you. (15) For all things *are* for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound [may super-abound] to the glory of God.

(16) For which cause we faint not; but though our outward [being] perish, yet the inward [*person*] is renewed day by day. (17) For our **light affliction**, which is but for a moment, works for us a far more exceeding *and* eternal weight of glory; (18) While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen *are* temporal; but the things which are not seen *are* Eternal.

If so much of what is taking place on this earth totally disgusts you; or rather, deeply saddens you; then get real with God. The sooner you do, the sooner you will be able to share with others what is beyond all this misery and pain.

[1 John 4: 11-14](#) Beloved, if God so Loved us, we ought also to Love one another.

We are called to Love, even to Love the ones that are unloving and murderous. God died for all of us. We all have the opportunity to turn away from the ways of the past, and to have our lives kick started in to the newness of Life. God is inviting any one who is truly willing to **live a whole and complete Life in Him**.

1 Timothy 1:15 This *is* a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptance, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

Do you see your own self as a chief sinner? If not, how deep within your soul are you looking? How familiar are you with the Life Christ Lived when He was here, and are you looking at His Life for your example?

1 John 4: (12) No one has seen God at any time. **If** we Love one another, God **dwells in us**, and **His Love is perfected in us**. **(13)** Hereby know we that we **dwell in Him**, and **He in us**, because He has **given us of His Spirit**. **(14)** And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son *to be* the **Saviour** of the world.

Though all have the full opportunity to accept the Son as their Saviour, sadly most will refuse Him; most will reject Him.

Nevertheless,

- He will be the Saviour of those who have taken the time to understand and know what is going on and why, and want to move beyond it all.
- He will be the Saviour of those who are taking real time to truly know Him at a very personal level.
- He will be the Saviour of those that know they can not save their own selves.
- He will be the Saviour of those that know they do not have Life in or of their own self.
- He will be the Saviour of those who truly Love God for Who He Is; not Who they may have made Him out to be in their own mind; or based Who He is on the lies and misleadings told to them by others; often by others who were also lied to and misled; who chose not to search the Truth for their own selves.

1 John 4: 15-21 Whosoever will **confess** [by their life example; by their own words; by the thoughts of their mind] that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwells in them, and they dwell in God. (16) And we have known and believed the Love that God has to us.

God is Love; and whosoever dwells in Love dwells in God, and God dwells in them. (17) Herein is **our Love made perfect**, that we may have **boldness in the day of Judgment**: because **as He is, so are we** in this world.

(18) There is **no fear** in Love; but **perfect Love casts out fear**: because **fear has torment**. He that fears is **not** made perfect in Love. (19) We Love Him, because **He first Loved us**.

(20) If any one says, I love God, and hates their [brother or sister], the same is a **liar**: for whoever does not Love their [brother or sister] whom they have seen, **how can** they Love God Whom they have not seen? (21) And this Commandment have we from Him - That **whosoever Loves God, Loves their [brothers and sisters] also**.

Ok, so God is Love. Then what about the following Statements?

Malachi 1:2-4 I have Loved you, says the LORD. Yet you say, Wherein have You Loved us? *Was* not Esau Jacob's brother? says the LORD: yet I Loved Jacob, (3) **And I hated Esau**, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.

Romans 9:12-14 It was said to her, The elder will serve the younger. (13) As it is Written, Jacob have I Loved, **but Esau have I hated**. (14) What will we say then? *Is there* unrighteousness with God? God forbid. [In no way.]

Does not this clearly state God hated Esau? What happened to the pure and perfect Love of God for Esau?

It is important to understand what the definition for hate is in these instances, and certain other places in Scripture.

As you know, when you look in a dictionary, there are often numerous definitions for one single word. Some of the definitions can be very different from others. It is the same with Words in the Bible. Words have different meanings.

God did not hate Esau like humans typically hate others. What God did is He turned away from Esau; yet, He did not give up on Esau. The Lord endures unto the end with every living soul, wooing them at every step. When the human soul tells God to back off, He does, but He still keeps His Eyes on each and every living soul as long as they have breath left inside them - until each soul has made their final decision for their future.

So why did God back away from Esau?

- Because Esau turned away from Him.
- Because Esau wanted nothing to do with God.
- Esau refused and rejected God.
- Esau did not value his birthright, which was a most extraordinary gift.
- Esau only wanted a very limited form of godliness; just enough to be somewhat socially acceptable.
- He wanted to credit all his accomplishments to himself.
- All he wanted were the blessings God had to offer.
- He did not care about God's Way of Life.
- He did not care about God's arrangements with Abraham and Isaac, his grandfather and father.
- Esau did not care what was important for peace and love to reign supreme.
- Esau wanted what Esau wanted, and he wanted to obtain it all his own way.
- Esau wanted to get anything he could for himself, as if that would make him some great one in the land. He did not care too much what complications others would have to endure because of the tactics he used to obtain what ever he wanted.
- Esau passed his self absorbed ways of life on to much of his genealogy.
- Esau was only interested in what he could accumulate from the things of this world; he was not that interested in the Hereafter. It sounded good, but Esau wanted to live exactly the way he wanted to live, while there was breath in him.

[Hebrews 11:20](#) By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come.

Both Jacob and Esau received blessings. Even though Esau did not care for God's Ways, he was still blessed by Him through Isaac.

Matthew 5:43-48 You have heard that it has been said, you will love your neighbor, and hate your enemy. (44) But I say to you,

- **Love** your enemies,
- **bless them** that curse you,
- **do good** to them that hate you,
- and **pray for** them which spitefully use you, and persecute you;

(45) That you may be the children of your Father which is in Heaven: for He makes His sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sends rain on the just and on the unjust.

(46) For if you love them which love you, what reward have you? Do not even the publicans the same? [Do not even the unconverted do the same thing?] (47) And if you salute your [brothers and sisters] only, what do you more *than others*? Do not even the publicans so? [Do not even the unconverted do that?] (48) **You therefore be perfect, even as your Father which is in Heaven is perfect.**

Notice:

(45) That you may be the children of your Father which is in Heaven...

The children of God are obedient to Him because His Ways make perfect sense. It does not matter that God's Ways are in total contrast to the carnal minded norm. What are some of the kinds of things His children do in this world?

- They **Love** their enemies.
- They **bless** the ones that curse them.
- They **do good** to the ones that hate them.
- They **pray for** the ones that spitefully use them, and persecute them.

How often do you see these kind of responses from those who call themselves Christians, and they really mean what they say and do?

It is very rare.

So what does that tell you?

Few are chosen.

You will see these kind of responses from those who are being seriously challenged, hated, despised and cruelly treated because they refuse to live contrary to God's Standard.

Can you see how important it is to keep your sight on the Entire View? If all you do is look at situations the same ways most other people do, there is no way you would respond in the ways we are called to as genuine Christians; when the Love of God is fully active inside you.

- You would badmouth the ones that do what ever they can to complicate your life or the life of any one else, instead of finding out what is really going on behind the scenes, or in the mind of the troubled one.
- You would curse the ones that curse you; maybe not out loud, but certainly in your mind; which in reality, is the same thing. What happens in your mind is who you really are.
- You would hate back the ones that hate you.
- You would despise the ones that wish you ill will; you would be fired up angry and totally disgusted if anyone would harm or abuse you, or some one close to you.

Realize, when the wrong is already done, it is not a time to feed the sick, misshapen and perverse ego of the one who does the injury - in focusing on them. This is the time to focus on the truly injured, and do all you can to restore them first; to help them return as much to normal as possible, and those who are close to them. If someone was killed, tenderly focus on the ones who were close to the deceased, that some kind of healing can take place. Point up to Eternal Life.

It is imperative to focus on rebuilding that which has been compromised, injured or sorely destroyed.

Real Christians understand and know they will deal with persecution in different ways. That is why they highly value the assurances of Eternal Life. They know cruelty is rampant throughout the earth. They want people to absolutely know

the Resurrection at the Return of Christ is entirely and definitely certain for the ones who get totally serious with Christ and the sacrifice He made for them.

The abuse will only last so long; even at times it may seem to be lasting forever when you are going through it. Real Christians know it is not all over until it is all over. As long as a person has breath in them, they still have a chance to accept Christ in to their life. If the sinner knows there is still hope, conversion is still possible.

But always remember,

- Any one can become one with God. John 17:21,26; Ephesians 3:16-21.
- Any one can partake of His Divine Nature. 2 Peter 1:4.
- Any one can become a temple of the Holy Ghost. 1 Corinthians 3:16; 6:19-20.

When God dwells in a person, they have all Eternity to look forward to. We are told this world is way beyond cruel and wicked. Why would any one expect any thing different from those who live for it and of it? Why would a Christian respond as those who know not God?

If you want to move beyond it all when Christ Returns for His own, then start walking with God right now, and keep walking with Him. Soon enough, it will all be over, and the ones that chose to be true to their self, to others, and to God will never have to deal with any of this wicked evil ever again - it is all coming to an absolute end.

How does God treat the ones that say all kinds of evil about Him, and against Him?

(45) ...for He makes His sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sends rain on the just and on the unjust.

What did God say to the ones that spiked Him to the tree, including the ones that instigated it all, and in reality, what was He requesting of the Father upon us all?

Luke 23:34 Then said Jesus, **Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do...**

Those are not the words of hate.

Christ did not sugarcoat the Truth during His Lifetime on earth. He Spoke the Truth in the sincerest of Love, even though some things He said have been misinterpreted.

Does that mean Christ did not tell it the way it was when He was here? Not at all; He said the Truth, even when the leaders of that nation doubled down on Him for doing so; even though they spoke against Him more vehemently than before.

The Son of God had to let the people know what was really going on. The people were being lied to in many ways. As it was back then, and as it is now; it is important to know who is telling the Truth and who is not. It is important not to compromise when it comes to the Truth.

The following is part of an exchange Christ had with the Jews; some which were the leaders of their nation:

John 8:44 You are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father you will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the Truth, because there is no Truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.

Christ said exactly the way it was. Whether they wanted to hear it or not was not the issue. The issue was to let the people know what was going on, and to reveal the characters of those that many of the people looked up to as authority figures; what we would refer to as religious and political figures.

The devil is a murderer, and so were many of them that this was addressed to. The leaders were scheming on how they could get away with murdering Christ - the Son of God. Once God was removed, then the plan was, how to get away with murdering His followers.

What did one of His children say when they were stoning him to death?

Acts 7:57-60 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord, (58) And cast *him* out of the city, and stoned *him*: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.

(59) And **they stoned Stephen**, calling upon *God*, and saying, [and as they were stoning Stephen, Stephen called out to God, saying] Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. (60) And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, **Lord, lay not this sin to their charge.** And when he had said this, he fell asleep. [he fell asleep. In other words, he died the first death.]

The words Stephen spoke with his dying breath were not hateful.

Let us go back a little further in to the life of Esau; it starts at Verse 16.

Hebrews 12:14-17 Follow **peace** with all *people*, and **holiness**, without which **no one will** see the Lord: (15) Looking **diligently** lest any one fail of the grace of God; **lest any root of bitterness** springing up **trouble you**, and **thereby many be defiled**;

(16) Lest there *be* any **fornicator**, or **profane** person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright. (17) For you know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though **he sought it carefully with tears.**

Genesis 27:38-41 And Esau said to his father, Have you but one blessing, my father? bless me, *even* me also, O my father. And **Esau lifted up his voice, and wept.** (39) And Isaac his father answered and said to him,

Behold, your dwelling will be the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above; (40) And by your sword you will live, and will serve your brother; and it will come to pass when you will have the dominion, that you will break his yoke from off your neck.

(41) And **Esau hated Jacob because** of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau **said in his heart**, The days of mourning for my father are at hand; **then will I slay my brother Jacob.**

Though Esau did not receive the blessing Jacob received, which was by birth, Esau's blessing; nonetheless, he still received a blessing, and also wanted revenge against his brother - to murder him.

If you go through the whole exchange, Esau was blaming Jacob for his own carelessness; for his own negligent behavior. The mother of the brothers lacked trust in God to fulfill His Word, and Jacob could have been more wise in his own decisions.

Regardless, Esau certainly had his own reckless and out of control ways about himself. These ways did not start at this incident. This is the way Esau was directing his own life for many years; or rather, was letting some devil direct and conduct his life.

It is not only a blessing that Esau received; it is also a message of what will be. Some is a blessing; some is informative. This is not the place to expound on this, but if you are interested, start at [Genesis 25:21](#).

Hopefully one of the definitions of hate is more clearly understood.

No contradiction of freewill

God will never force any one to accept Him or to Love Him. That would be a contradiction of the freewill He has given each individual soul. God does not contradict His Word. When someone thinks His Word contradicts, it is in our lack of thorough understanding, and because of misinterpretation.

The more you study, the more you will see everything makes perfect sense. Walking with God, and comprehending the true meaning of Scripture is certainly a growing and ongoing learning experience.

Getting back to Lucifer: when he internally turned his back to God, he also turned his back to Pure and Perfect Love

For Lucifer, it was no longer about pure and perfect Love;

- it was all about what he wanted for himself.
- it was about who he wanted to make himself become.
- it was about how he wanted to be seen in the eyes of others; or at least, how he thought he would be seen by others.

It did not matter that all he was making up in his own mind was just a farce, a scam, a strange fantasy, and was not based on fact, truth or reality. He had specific goals, and was willing to do anything necessary in an attempt to obtain those goals; the main ones being:

- self exaltation.
- the adoration and worship from those around him.

Any indifferent or harmful effects his pursuits had on anyone else became irrelevant to him. He certainly wanted to be believed, but the outcomes he was promising to those he could convince to follow him, would only end up in certain and permanent ruin and death.

He **had no way to provide Eternal Life** to anyone; not even to himself. **No created being can become God, in or of their own self**, as he said we would become if we just believed him. His promises have been misleading, insincere and empty since the beginning of his journey of self corruption that he put himself on. His promises will remain unfulfilling, and in time he will self destruct along with those who bite in to his lies.

It became all about him - what ever it takes.

[Genesis 3:4-5](#) And the serpent said to the woman, **You will not surely die:** (5) For God does know that in the day you eat thereof, then your eyes will be opened, and **you will be as gods**, knowing good and evil.

After he deceived many angels in Heaven, he came here to see how many he could con out of Forever Living with his out-and-out lies.

Lucifer stopped trusting God, and instead began trusting his own very limited understanding, and the twisted ideas he was forming within himself. With his limited level of comprehension, mixed with the things he made up in himself, these took him in to a downward spiral.

This downward spiral would eventually bring about his own ruin upon his own self - self destruction. He would return himself in to the nothingness he was before God made him someone, and this is what he has chosen for himself.

No other angel was forced to come in to agreement with Lucifer. Strangely a third of them decided to believe him through the expressions of their own individual freewill.

No human was forced to bite in to the lies of devils, but we all have to some degree. We bit in to nothing more than a slick sales pitch, and in turn, we sold our souls to a thief, liar, murderer and destroyer.

All would do well to contemplate the long term effects of decisions made before we make them, or at least, give them some very serious thought in reality.

Conditions on earth would be very different and very wonderful if we all used a lot more care and thought in the decisions we make for our selves; if we educated ourselves more thoroughly in the Words of God.

If we tried to look to see how our decisions would effect our own lives down the road, how many of them would we have avoided or changed our mind on? Do we take the time to see how our decisions will effect the ones around us, including those we claim to dearly love and care about?

Certain Laws make sense

Certain Laws are important and necessary, and can bring the greatest of experiences in to our individual lives. Certain Laws provide Everlasting freedom and the best of good will for any one that will abide by them, and abide in God.

All God put in place were only to assure Eternal freedom and the best of good will for every individual being. God always and only has the best designs for the greatest benefit for all, individually. How each of us chooses to value or devalue His designs are up to each of us, individually.

There is nothing better than:

- Pure and Perfect Love;
- Pure and Perfect Freedom;

- Pure and Perfect Peace;
- Pure and Perfect Joy;
- and all the wonderfulness that rolls out from each one of them.

Lucifer's oddities

Obviously and strangely, Lucifer did not think these, and all the other tremendous blessings he was graciously given were enough for him.

This is where Love for others turned in to a lust for things to Lucifer. In time, and in the human equation, we chose to lust for one another in various ways, and also chose to lust for the things of this world; all which come from the freewill of each individual soul.

When it comes to choosing the temporary or the Eternal - is it really that complicated of a question? Is it really that difficult to choose Forever Living? Really?

Love, lust or craving

Among the human race, the word love is commonly used, though very loosely and carelessly. In actuality and in fact, when we use the word love, it is very often some form of lust, which has nothing at all to do with pure and perfect Love.

- How often do we listen to what we say?
- Are we often just parrots, repeating things we heard?
- Do we listen carefully to what we say?
- Do we care how we express ourselves?
- Is love used with great distinction, or do we attach it to some of the most common things in our lives?
- Have we cheapened the true value of the word love by the things we connect it to?

Lucifer chose to disconnect himself from his Creator, and will do anything he can to convince you to do the same thing - just like he convinced a third of the angels.

If you think you can go head to head with any devil, they already have you where they want you. The only way you can gain the victory over them is by letting **Christ fulfill His Victory inside you.**

1 Chronicles 29:11 Yours, O LORD, *is* the greatness, and the power, and the glory, **and the victory**, and the majesty: for all *that is* in the heaven and in the earth *is Yours*; Yours *is* the Kingdom, O LORD, and You are exalted as Head above all.

Psalms 98:1 O sing to the LORD a new song; for He has done marvelous things: His right Hand, and His holy Arm, **have gotten Him the victory.**

1 Corinthians 15:57 But thanks *be* to God, Who **gives us the Victory through** our Lord Jesus Christ.

Stay out of the traps and snares

What Lucifer gradually chose to do within himself was to let his made up envy turn the pure Love he was created with in to the bitterest form of hate, and he began to hate the Son of God. The definition of hate in this instance is at least twofold. It is the turning away from, and also the strongest of dislike.

It makes no sense. The Son of God gave him Life, and a most wonderful Life. What more can you ask for?

Lucifer was nothing; literally nothing; he did not exist until God made him in to some one; and then gave him the most privileged and honored position of trust among all created beings.

Even though hate was not even a word until Lucifer made it up in his own mind, he ought to have directed it at what he was doing within himself, and to himself. Instead, he directed it toward the Son of God Who opened up to him the most wonderfulness of all amazement in all endlessness.

That sure was utterly insulting and totally disrespectful.

What a complete disregard and an out-and-out disgrace for appreciation and value.

Iniquity is a horrible, repulsive and hideous sight to behold. How intelligent beings can lower themselves to such a level is certainly an unexplainable mystery; but each one of us has done it to various degrees.

You would think true and genuine Love would be a bond that nothing could sever. Obviously freewill is powerful enough to break this most wonderful bonding intimacy on the part of those who choose to become shortsighted, careless and self-centered beings.

Strangely, and even shocking and surprisingly, having everything was not enough for Lucifer.

The devaluing of Pure Love

Iniquity is in total contrast to pure Love. Pure Love is what Lucifer chose to devalue in himself, and was encouraging others to follow his lead. The devaluing of pure Love also devalues life itself.

Lucifer also came up with what we now know as flattery, and he used it, and continues to use it extensively, to manipulate the thoughts, intentions, and eventually the motives of others.

Lucifer chose to mislead and deceive himself, even though he thought he understood all things. He steadily diluted the purity he was created with in to dishonor and disgrace;

- by the ways he chose to start thinking about things.
- by the ways he chose to start feeling about things.
- by the ways he started doing things.
- by the ways he started manipulating others.

He eventually started believing what he was telling himself. He put himself on his own path to self destruction. When you separate yourself from the only Source of Life, your life can only last so long.

What Lucifer did within himself did not happen in an instant; this took a long span of time of focus and concentration; what we refer to in legal terms as meditated, and he meditated in ways we now know as conniving and scheming.

Lucifer started his own agenda. He wanted to show off his great intellect and ability - he wanted control. He wanted to prove he could be more than angelic, and was using the strangest, most absurd and destructive ways in an attempt to prove himself.

To this very day, it still makes no sense of any kind or in any way, nor will it ever make any kind of sense. Such obsession is certainly the weirdest of strangeness.

Lucifer could have continued to be the Loving, caring, thoughtful, sincere and wonderful being he was created to be, and which he chose to be for a very long time. Instead, his changing of direction and personal agenda were turning his self in to something that had never been; ever, anywhere in all the endless universe, and in all time up to that point.

Real Power

Real power is totally different from a desire or a lust to control.

Real power takes place when you have all insight, foresight and wisdom.

Real power takes place when you understand and know all that is not immediately revealed.

Real power takes place

- when you fully understand and know all ramifications that will be present, while all past experiences are currently taking place.
- when you fully understand and know what all future conditions will be, from experiences that are currently being expressed in every way.
- when you fully understand and know what all past experiences have been, and what all present conditions are, and what all outcomes will be; and why each condition and experience will be exactly the way they will be in the future.

Real power is when you can see all the end results of all things, from the very beginning of everything. It does not matter how far in the future the effect or effects will be from decisions made; you have perfect insight in to it all with tremendous detail and precise accuracy.

God is Real Power. He perfectly understands and knows the end from the beginning of all things.

- He is from Everlasting to Everlasting.
- He is without a beginning and without an end.
- He has always been.
- He will always be.
- He is in the past.
- He is in the present.
- He is in the future.

The more you get to really know Him, the more you will be able to understand this more clearly.

God understands and knows what is always best and most wonderful - that is Who He Is.

If you gathered all the people together that have immersed themselves in Scripture; all they have already learned combined, does not even scratch the surface of all that is contained in His Holy, Amazing and Wonderful Word.

In saying that, and sadly, many interpretations have been inaccurate. Just as Lucifer started his own agenda in Heaven, and gave false information to the angels; so to, have the devils been able to find their pawns and puppets throughout the human race, through human generations, to spread their lies and propoganda among us. Yet, the humans they conned thought their interpretations were accurate. Eve too, thought her decisions were wise, as did Adam.

Nevertheless, what has already been recorded in the very Scripture of God

- to what has been, is, and will be taking place in Heaven;
- to what has been, is, and will take place on earth;
- to what will transpire in the new earth;

all these recordings are perfect proof of God's thorough insight and endless wisdom; especially when you consider over what time span these Writings were Written, and by how many different individuals - and the way they are in perfect agreement is amazing and wonderful.

2 Peter 1:21 For the Prophecy came not in old time by the will of **[any human]**: but holy men of God spoke *as they were* **moved by** the Holy Ghost.

Many things were never in God's Plan, nor will they ever be.

Wickedness, evil and darkness were never in God's Plan. Lucifer, later known as Satan, turned himself in to an intruder and disruptor of the most wonderful Life that was. The only reason he has been given a chance to continue his disruptive ways is because we, as a human race, individually and together, have given him that chance.

Before long, conditions will return to the amazing and most wonderful Life when the earth is made new for the saints. It will be made new for those who have taken the time to investigate what has been taking place, and finding the Way out of all this mess.

Those who have taken the time to find out what has been going on and why, will see the fraud and scam Satan has put in place for what it is; they will see him for the swindler he chose to become, and they will reject him and all his crooked scheming ways.

For time and Eternity, all the living will fully realize and know with absolute certainty that God's Way is the most wonderful, amazing Life possible, and so will ever be.

Just because many humans will refuse to grasp on to this fact of reality, or will choose to remain ignorant, and unwilling to grasp on to all that has and will take place, it is still perfectly True. Time tells all things if anyone likes it or not.

Soon everything that needs to be revealed, will be clearly revealed. The question is, are you willing to investigate, before it will be too late to make a difference for your individual life?

Having all power and the wisdom to properly use it is another factor that differentiates the Creator from His created beings. The more you truly get to know God, the more you will understand Who He really Is. You will also know what He can do, and what He will never do.

Control

Control, on the other hand, takes place when you want to obtain, but do not have sufficient insight, foresight, understanding, knowledge or wisdom. You assume to know what the end results could be, but you are not certain, even if you think you are.

Control is motivated by, and for self purposes. Concern for the injuries of others is not important nor relevant when it comes to control. Control freaks know collateral damage will take place; they often plan for it, and work it in to their overall schemes for their own self advantages. Damages are typically far worse than expected, but by then, it is too late.

- The damages are already in motion.
- The lives of people as well as things are already being destroyed.
- More ripple effects are on their way.

Too many of His created beings have chosen for their own selves to get involved in to various levels of control:

- self serving,
- self absorbed,
- self exalting,

even when they give the appearance of caring, and being concerned for the wellbeing, benefit, interests, happiness, safety and the common good of others.

The faces of deception seem to be endless. The most deceptive can give the appearance and impression of sincerity. Many can confidently smile while they know they are lying to you right in front of your face.

God is True Power.

God is all power and knows all things with the understanding. He simply wanted to share endlessness and endless abundance with others who would

- fully appreciate,
- deeply value
- and be purely thankful for His offer.

Individuals who He could trust with Eternity.

Individuals that would gladly and joyfully serve the best and Eternal interests of all His created beings.

He wanted beings who would fully embrace the Living Reality of being in genuine union with Him; comprehending and understanding the pure Life God has made available to each of us.

He wanted, and continues to want individuals who truly value freedom for all, and will articulate all that Eternal Life offers for all, individually, and in Him.

Two thirds of the angels stayed with their Creator. A remnant of humans through every generation have, and will choose to stay with God, and fully embrace His Way of Life.

Why?

Because they know with absolute certainty He only offers the most wonderful and the most amazing of all that can be, in all facets and areas of all of Life.

They know harm, sadness and death are coming to a soon and permanent end, and they want nothing at all to do with any of those life destroying ways - ever again.

In every respect they wholly embrace the fullness of Life for each individual.

They look so forward to fully Living that experience of Life - Forever.

Yes, even For Ever and Ever.

- They have taken sufficient time to understand and know their Creator and God at a very intimate level.
- They know with absolute certainty they can fully trust Him, and take Him at His every Word.

- They have the deepest appreciation for Him in sacrificing Himself for them.
- They could never imagine living without Him.
- They are ever grateful He will always be fully in charge.
- They look so forward to never having to deal with, or witness crime or corruption of any kind, ever again.

Investigate Psalm 22, Isaiah 53, John 17 and Revelation 21 and 22 for amazing clarity on this.

Also, check out the following Statement:

Philippians 3:8-11 Yes doubtless, and I count all things *but* loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for Whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them *but* **dung**, that I may win Christ [that I may be with Christ for all Eternity], (9) And be found **in** Him, not having my own righteousness, which is of the Law, but that which is **through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:**

(10)

- That I may know Him,
- and the power of His resurrection,
- and the fellowship of His sufferings,
- being made conformable unto His death;

(11) If by any means I might attain to the resurrection of the dead.

Most important, the remnant know with irrefutable certainty and indisputable conviction that they can not repay the price God has paid for them in dying in their place. They know from there, He ransomed them from the grip of eternal death in Christ about two thousand years ago.

Now, in the richness of the ceaseless abundant Grace of God, the remnant fully accept His Free Gift, and enter in to union with Him in all of Life; in all its purity.

As does God, they want nothing less than what God wants for them, Forever and always.

In all matters, the remnant have complete assurance and total trust in Him. They rest easy, knowing with absolute certainty there will never again be anything at all

to ever fret or worry about. Worry, and all such other like things will be totally wiped out of the universe, never again to return. Even in the here and now, they are quickly learning to leave worry and fret in the dust; if they have not already done so.

The true saints have taken reasonable time to see God knows, Lives and does exactly as His Written Word States. They want nothing more or less than how God has put all things in place; that is, all things that never came in contact with the miserable iniquity Lucifer formed inside himself, and every thing that has spawned from it.

All this reliance, confidence, dependence and trust in Him provides tremendous peace, joy and satisfaction in their individual lives. They have taken sufficient time to understand why His Way, and His Way of Life make perfect sense.

- They have no time nor interest for doubt and uncertainty when it comes to God and Eternal Life.
- They earnestly and sincerely talked deeply with God to remove all unsubstantiated feelings and detrimental emotions from their thought processes.
- They have no time for the groundless, irrational, senseless, and even bizarre lies that have originated from Lucifer.
- The absurd foolishness and worthlessness of the deceptions of devils no longer occupy their attention, nor do such things distort their attitudes anymore.
- They are getting ready to meet Christ at His Return, and go Home with Him for Eternity, and be Forever with their Father.
- They are so much looking forward to fully experiencing the constant pure and perfect Love that He Is - never to be interrupted in any way, shape or form ever again.
- All that is important to the remnant people here and now is to help others see what is really going on and why; that others too might choose to, once and for all, be free from all satanic waste and clutter. That others may fully embrace a sincere longing to enter in to Everlasting Life with all the saints upon the Return of Christ.
- Though temptations increase as their relationship with the Father and Son deepens, so does the Working of the Holy Ghost in their entire lives. It is the Holy Ghost that counteracts, neutralizes and makes void all the trash the devils put in their path, and all they attempt to infiltrate their minds with.

Lucifer brought himself to the point where he just wanted position and control. He really did not know where he was leading himself, even though he thought he did.

- He assumed his thoughts were accurate.
- He thought he was going to position himself equal with God, and even above God.
- Yet, he had no realization when it came to comprehending the end from the beginning, even though he thought he did.

It is really something when someone makes their self out to be far more than they really are; and so much more than those around them. Satan is so full of:

- presumptuous conjectures.
- speculative assumptions.
- theories based on suppositions.
- guesswork based on surmisals.
- arrogance rolled inside of conceit.
- haughtiness extracted from egotism.
- overconfidence extorted from pompousness.
- narcissism rolled out from self pride.

Proverbs 26:12 Do you see someone wise in their own conceit? There is more hope for a fool than for such an one.

- He did not care about every one after he turned inward to his own self;
- nor did he care about any one that he has been able to convince to his ways of thinking and doing;
- he just wanted them to follow his directions, as he still does for the little time he has left.

He wanted and still wants to turn as many people as he can from their true purposes for all of life, in the hopes of convincing others to accept his own strange, dead-end ideas. He was not anywhere even remotely close to being as smart as he thought he was, nor will he be unto his end. In reality, he turned his great intelligence in to absolute darkness, self deception, vanity and futility.

What he had was an effective sales pitch; even he, himself, started to believe it. But as became his custom, he lied about the end results; he even lied to himself. To him, he thought it felt so good. He thought he had it all figured out.

That can often happen when you refuse to plan for the long haul; when you are only looking to satisfy the immediate feeling, or the urgent circumstance, or pacify the in-the-moment situation, or looking for instant gratification.

He fixated himself on feeding his envy, and it consumed all rational thought, eventually to the point of no return. All who accepted, and all who continue to follow his lead to the end of life as we know it, are also on the journey to that point of no return; to the point where their lives will cease to exist forever; even forever and ever - as if they had never even been.

Obadiah 1:16 ...and they will be as though they had not been.

Personal decisions? Absolutely.

Who we are in the very core of our being, individually, will determine our own personal fate.

Not who we want to appear to be in the eyes of those around us, but **who we really made our own selves become in the deepest recesses of our very own soul being.**

Hebrews 4:12-13 For the Word of God *is* quick [fully alive], and powerful, and sharper than any two edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and *is* a discerner of **the thoughts and intents of the heart.** (13) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in His sight: but all things *are* naked and opened to the Eyes of Him with Whom we have to do.

God made plain in His Written Word what is necessary for genuine peace and harmony to last Forever. Anything contrary to what has been Written comes from Satan. Though the devil may use certain phrases from Scripture; yet he will distort them to promote his ways that eventually lead to destruction and unrecoverable death.

If you never took the time to read through all of Scripture, you are basing your future on assumptions. Satan is highly effective at getting people to believe assumptions - he continues to be the biggest assumption believer of all time. He makes assumptions very inviting; very tantalizing; very alluring to the world centered, self focused mind.

How do you see?

- Do you really see Heaven as your Home?
- Do you talk about Heaven as your Home?
- Do you consider where you live now as your home?

- How often do you think about the first time God will embrace you in His strong, Loving and gentle Arms?
- How much time do you contemplate watching God, in your mind's eyes, make the new earth?

- Do you spend more time planning your next earthly vacation, than you do in making plans, and making sure you have the right directions to get Home - to get in to Heaven? to get in to Eternity with the One that gave you your life? With the One that gave His Life for you?

Made Him to be sin, all and only for our benefit

God has always been sinless until **the Father made the Son sin for us** about two thousand years ago. None of it was His own sin - He had none of His own, nor will He ever have any sin of His own.

God wanted nothing to do with sin because of what it would bring in to being, and that is why sin was never part of His design and creation. Sin was the invention of Lucifer that he originated inside himself. Just as each of us has freewill, so did all the angels. Lucifer chose corruption for himself which leads to death.

- What are you really choosing for your life?
- Have you even taken a reasonable amount of time to figure it out?
- Or is it not really that important enough for you to figure it out?

Who is at fault?

Was any of this iniquity, transgression, sin or corruption God's fault?

No, that would be an impossibility.

God is not going to turn from Himself,

nor will He do any thing, in any way, to turn any one away from Him.

He is Life, therefore He is all about Life.

He will always be about Life.

He will continue to create Life - Forever.

Some of us will be able to share in that experience with Him.

Why does not everyone want to be with Him and share in those experiences? It is certainly a mystery. Why any one would not want to be with Him, is one of the strangest decisions that has ever taken place in the human mind.

Each individual makes their own decisions according to their own personal freewill on how they want to live their life here and now. What each person chooses will determine their Eternal future, or their not having a future at all.

- No one can honestly say, the devil made me do it.
- The devils can not make any one turn away from God in any way.
- Turning away from God can only be done if an individual chooses to do so of their own personal freewill.

The devils may present their case to you in some way, or present to you some perversion of some kind to see if you will receive it in to your self. But it is up to you to accept or reject it.

If you accepted it in the past, you still have time to fully turn to God, or to fully turn back to God. You can begin to say no to the insulting and demeaning ways of devils, and keep saying no all the days of the temporary life you have left.

Once Christ Returns, the temptations will be Forever gone for all the saints. You can be one of His saints. Only you can stop yourself from that happening for you.

Sin of itself produces permanent death to its owner.

James 1:12-15 Blessed *are* the ones that endure temptation [Blessed are the ones who say no to; who fully reject temptation]: for when they are tried, they will receive the crown of Life, which the Lord has promised to them that Love Him.

(13) Let no one say when they are tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither does He tempt any one: (14) But

- every one is tempted, when they are **drawn away of their own lust**, and **enticed**.
- (15) **Then** when lust has conceived, it brings forth sin:
- and sin, **when it is finished**, brings forth death.

This reveals the steps that take place when one chooses to turn away from grace.

It does not explain why a created being would choose to forfeit everything and endlessness, for the tiniest speck and nothingness that we now have access to. Making such a decision has no rational sense of any kind. It is so far from sane intelligence and wisdom; one can not be of a sound and balanced mind who would make such a decision for their own self.

Think about it?

- Always having everything, or settle for a few trinkets this world may provide for a few years.
- Having endlessness, or returning to the nothingness you were before God made you some one.

Jeremiah 1:5 Before I formed you in the belly I knew you...

Can a person be that ungrateful toward God, that they would refuse to keep living with Him? How thankless have we let ourselves become? We basically spit in His Face, and then turned our back to Him and walked away.

Then what did He do? He went and hung on a tree and died in our place to show His Love for us was still perfectly and completely in tact. Even though we treated Him crudely and way far beyond disrespectfully; He wants us to return to consciousness, and snap out of the deadly decisions we are making for our selves.

1 Timothy 5:6 But they that live in pleasure are dead while they live.

So a person can be alive, and yet, be dead? In a sense. If the body and breath are not working together in unison, you are not a living soul.

If you are refusing the wonderful Way of Life God has provided, you may still be breathing for a while, but the direction in which you are going will have a certain and complete end. In that sense, you can be alive, but be on the road that leads to permanent death - self destruction.

God always Lives on. If you reject His Presence from working inside you, there is no way you will be able to live on.

If you refuse to be a partaker of His Divine Nature, you can only keep breathing on your own for so long. If you are in the grave when Christ Returns, unless you distinctly know His Voice, you will not be able **hear His Voice and wake up** from the sleep of death at that time. In turn, you will not be able to go Home to Heaven.

John 10:16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they will hear My Voice; and there will be one fold, *and* One Shepherd.

John 10:27-30 My sheep **hear My Voice**, and I know them, and **they follow Me:** (28) **And I give to them Eternal Life;** and they will never perish, neither will any *one* pluck them out of My Hand. (29) My Father, which gave *them* Me, is greater than all; and no *one* is able to pluck *them* out of My Father's Hand. (30) I and *My* Father are One.

John 11:43-44 And when He thus had spoken, He cried with a loud Voice, **Lazarus, come forth.** (44) And he that was dead came forth, bound hand

and foot with grave clothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus says to them, **Loose him, and let him go.**

1 Thessalonians 4:16-17 (16) For the Lord Himself will descend from Heaven with a **Shout**, with the **Voice** of the Archangel, and with the **trump** of God: and the **dead in Christ** will rise first: **(17) Then** we which are alive *and* remain will be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so will we ever be with the Lord.

Ohhhh, look beyond - for why would you choose to bring your life to an end?

The life most people choose to live according to is only focused on the here and now; in a world that suffers with death. We were not created for temporary living, but Eternal Life.

Yet,

- our personal decisions;
- the way we talk about life;
- the things we do;
- what we think on;
- they are all and only focused on what we have;
- the things that are only in front of our face,
- and nothing more.

People talk about the end of their life, and about their past, instead of the future Life they can have with God in Eternity. Instead of looking ahead, we dwell in the past.

Though there was much pain in the past, people would rather think and talk about those times, instead of looking forward and Living far beyond anything we can imagine - a spectacular, magnificent and breathtaking Life that God has made available to each and all of us. Based on the Truth; strangely, most people would rather look back and stay there. How do you make sense out of that?

No one can change the past. Yet, we can do something about securing our future. But who is even talking about it?

1 Timothy 5:6 But they that live in pleasure are dead while they live.

What does living in pleasure mean in this Statement?

- wanton.
- immoral.
- reckless.
- unethical behavior.
- partaking of loose or casual sexual behavior.
- vulgarity.
- living idly.
- so focused in the temporary, that you neglect the Eternal.
- not paying attention to all that is really at stake.
- wasteful spending.
- spending on things that can not be beneficial.
- buying things just because you can, regardless of necessity.
- being crude.
- talking disrespectful of others, often without the facts.
- living an extravagant or excessive lifestyle.

I thought you were going to give the definition of pleasure. Those things do not sound like pleasure. Yet, many people find pleasure in living according to such ways.

All such things are disrespectful, loveless and pathetic, but that last one is also very strange. Some people work themselves to death trying to build a popular name, and accumulate as much as they can for themselves, as if that means they became someone great in this world; at least in their own eyes.

Yet, the most exotic, the most extravagant, the most expensive that humans can come up with are so close to nothing, if not less than nothing. Just think about what God has made ready for the ones that have chosen to be totally serious with Him and His Eternal offer.

The most expensive castles on earth are far less than mere shacks compared to the mansions He has made ready for His saints; for His children. He has made room on His Own Throne for the ones that have a true, genuine and pure Love for Him. He is getting ready to crown them His priests and kings Forever.

Why is He doing such things?

That is very easy to answer. He Loves to share endlessness and endless abundance with

- those who have a genuine respect for all others, individually.
- those who have a true and authentic Love for all others, individually.
- those who really care about the well being of all others, individually.

It is not that they want to be with God because of all the perks and benefits. No. They truly want to be with Him, because they could not imagine living life without Him.

Their Love for God is true, is pure, is genuine, is wonderful.

They have taken the time to search deep in to the amazing Love of God, and

- they want that same kind of Love revealed in themselves.
- they want to live according to the same values God has.

It is not about things to the saints; it is about how important those around them are. Yet, many people do not feel their lives matter to many of those around them. Maybe their lives do not matter to those around you, but you absolutely matter to God in ways you are not taking the time to understand and know about.

Why you are not spending a lot of quality time with Him here and now is...???

How can you explain that? How can you understand that? It makes no sense. He made you. He gave Himself for you. He is doing everything possible, so you will acknowledge His Love for you, and that you will accept His friendship - and **so much more than friendship.**

John 17:21 ...that **they also may be one in Us...** John 17:23 **I in them, and You in Me, that they may be made perfect in one... and You have Loved them, as You have Loved Me.**

This is Real Love; the Love we refuse to take the time to understand, know, realize and experience first hand.

Why?

Because we think the 'things' in front of our face have far more value.

Sadly, God is used to getting a cold shoulder response from those of us of the human race.

How are we basically responding to Him?

What is this cold shoulder response?

- Your offer of inviting me in to perfection and purity of soul, and having flawless health Forever?
- Your invitation to live in an environment that is all about real Love among everyone, including me?
- Your invitation of having nonstop Joy in my soul?
- Your invitation of having everlasting Peace that nothing will ever disturb?
- Your invitation of learning and growing in wonderful ways Forever?
- Your invitation in to a universe where everyone will have the utmost respect for each other, including me?
- Your invitation of truly being appreciated, and receiving nothing but kindness and thoughtfulness from everyone around me?

Are you serious, Lord?

Why would I ever want to live in such an environment and universe, and have such a life as you are offering me;

when I can live in this wretchedness on earth for just a few more years - and then die? Come on Lord, what are You thinking?

- Okay, thank you for the life you gave me, Lord;
- and thank you for dying in my place, and giving me a chance to live Forever;
- but what I have here and now is enough for me.
- I do not want to live Forever,
- even though it would be way beyond wonderful;
- even though it would be way beyond amazing.
- Thanks anyway, Lord.

Okay, that is about all I have to say to you, Lord. I do not want to talk to you anymore. I want to get back to the little time I have left here on earth with all its misery and corruption; with all its hate and suffering; with all its sickness and

disease. Wow. Now this is really living, Lord. I can not spend anymore time with you, Lord; I am way too busy getting ready to bring my life to its forever end!

Hmmmmmmm.

Answer this: How much does it hurt when other people will not accept you in to their fellowship?

Yet, here God Is, in all that He Is, and He wants you to be Forever in His close, personal and intimate companionship. This is God we are talking about - the Creator of all you can and cannot see. If you are not getting this, **wake up from the dead**. At least try to grasp on to the reality of the opportunity God is making available to you. Come on. Seriously.

[Isaiah 1:18](#) Come now, and let us reason together, says the LORD...

[John 5:24](#) Verily, verily, I say to you, whoever hears My Word, and believes on Him that sent Me, has Everlasting Life, and will not come into condemnation; but **is passed from death to Life**.

- Wake up, and get off the dead end road.
- Wake up, and learn how to really start living; not only here and now, but Forever.
- Wake up, and find out what Forever is all about.

If you do, you will never look at the **things** around you the same way ever again.

Let it be your time to smell the sweet fragrance of God's Love for you.

[Ezekiel 18:31](#) ...for why will you die..?

[Ezekiel 33:11](#) ...for why will you die..?

when you do not have to.

Yet, so many people keep biting in to the lies and deceptions of devils, in thinking this world is so great, even when we know it is filled with daily misery, heartache, rejection, pain and death.

We let devils convince us that the real Heaven is not even there. They want you to believe all you can have, and all you need is right in front of your face.

What they tell you is nothing but claptrap nonsense!

Why do devils want us to believe such things? Because they, of their own freewill, chose to walk away from God and from Heaven. They went after their own made up self-delusions, and found out there was nothing there.

By the time they figured it out, they had already gone beyond the point of no return, and would not return. It makes no sense, and what they did was so very sick, twisted, and utterly demented.

They let anger and bitterness have a solid hold on them. What they did was way beyond offensive and insulting, especially when you consider their beginnings as holy angels.

Their decisions do not have to be your decisions. If you find yourself being sentenced at the final Judgment, you will be there because you chose to be there. If that is where you find yourself, you will be angry and bitter. You will only be able to blame your own self, just as the devils can only blame their own selves.

As long as you have breath in you, you still have time to decide for yourself.

Jude 1:6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation...

And the angels that chose to walk away from the highly respected positions they were graciously given, and chose to walk away from Heaven; the Place that was Home to them for a very, very long time...

Who do you belong to?

Decisions you make for your individual life will determine that.

1 John 3:8-10 **Whoever commits sin is of the devil;** for the devil sins from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that He might destroy the **works** of the devil.

(9) **Whoever is born of God does not commit sin**; for His seed remains in them: and **they cannot sin**, because they are born of God. (10) In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil. Whoever does **not** righteousness is **not** of God, **neither** they that love **not** their [brother and sister].

If you keep living according to sin until you breathe your last breath, you will fully own it in the sentencing in the final Judgment. It will remain yours unto the second and final death that will very soon follow that Judgment.

At that time, sin and sinners will come to their end because of their own personal and individual decisions made while living. When you reject the only Source of Life, you are in reality, and in fact, rejecting Life - you are refusing Life - you are saying no to Life. You are making these decisions of your own freewill.

You have nothing in or of your own self to make life continue for you. The One Who does, you told to get out of your life through your doings, your words, your thoughts and your lifestyle.

You will not be forced to accept what you sincerely, and in fact, do not want.

When you accept the abundance of Life God is offering, you accept all that entails. You may have been misled and chose to believe lies about God and His Way of Life, but that is your own decision.

He does not hide who He is, especially from those who really want to know the Truth; whether they had or have access to His Written Word or not. He knows each one that truly wants to be with Him, and He will reach them, and show them His Way. Will you reach out?

The Father and Son are all about Life. Think about that, and the Love God has for you while you see in your mind the Son of God hanging, blood beaten, with thick layers of skin ripped apart so badly that all his bones could be seen while hanging on the tree with all our sin inside Himself. Psalm 22. Who takes the time to even try and understand that kind of Love?

He did not go through all He did for Himself - He did all that for you. He left His Glorious Throne and Position of Creator, to come to earth. He fully knew He

would be brutalized, humiliated and beaten beyond human recognition - all for you.

What was the worst and most horrible experience for the Son of God? To experience separation from His Father. What caused the separation?

- All your sin.
- All my sin.
- All the sin of every human that has been, and will be on earth.

He took it all inside Himself,

- as if it was all His own;
- as if He did it all;
- as if He spoke it all;
- as if He thought it all Himself.

He never experienced separation from His Father - going back from Everlasting. Think long and hard about that for a while; if you want to be real.

Yet, how often do we refuse to even give God the time of day?

We claim to be good people.
What is this definition of good?

Or is it just another way we use to justify our own selfish, shortsighted ways?
Are we just lying to our own self, trying to make our self out to be more giving, more caring, more loving than we really are?

If you saw your self in a video for a day, or for a week's time, or for a month; but your appearance was somehow changed; that you did not know it was you.

What if, during that same period of time, there was a recording of your thoughts on the same video.

What would you say about that person?

Would you smile?

Would you shake your head, or raise your brow?

Would you trust that person?

Would you want to become a friend with that person, or would you avoid them like the plague?

What real self sacrifice is all about

All the lies made up about the Son of God when He was here, and all the shame and dishonor He had to deal with; He did that all for you. No one was ever treated with such blatant cruelty; so mercilessly, and with such heartless ruthlessness. There are no words to describe the utter viciousness and intensity of it all.

He did not have to do any of it.

Why did He do it then?

Once you really start grasping on to the Pure and Perfect Love God has for you, you will be able to keep understanding more clearly, exactly why He did all that He did for you. It is not really something you can explain to someone else. It can only be revealed by Him, and experienced in your own heart of mind - in the very core of your soul being.

When a person refuses to accept God's sacrifice for them, they are taking full ownership of their sin; their crimes. They will meet up with all of it in the final Judgment. Their sentencing will be based solely on their own personal decision to take full ownership of all their crimes against universal Law; for believing and living according to a deceiving liar, instead of the God of Truth.

- Is it pride that stops a person from accepting God's pardoning grace?
- Is it that a person thinks disrespecting their own self is worth more than being respectful for who they can become?
- Is it that a person values hate for their own self, more than love for who they can grow in to?

If a person dies forever, they made, or are making that decision for their own self. Any one can blame any one or any thing for their own decisions; but that does

not change the fact that they are making their own life or death decisions for their own self.

God's sacrifice for you is totally complete. He fulfilled all the requirements perfectly. He wanted to make absolutely certain if you wanted to be in Heaven with the Father Forever, there would be nothing at all to stop you.

That is, unless, of your own freewill, you decide to refuse His sacrifice for you, and reject the offer He has made available to you.

- So what are you going to do about it?
- What are you going to do with Christ?
- What are you going to do with His sacrifice for you?
- What are you going to do with God's Pure and Perfect Love for you?

You can believe lies - that is up to you.

You can believe the Truth - that is up to you.

Lies originated with Lucifer.

Truth is from the Eternal Mind of God.

It is up to you to decide who you want to believe and place your trust in. If you remain in indecision, that is your decision; and it will return consequences accordingly. Indecision is from Satan.

There are only two options - Life or death.

Nahum 1:9 What do you imagine against the LORD? He will make an utter end: affliction will not rise up the second time.

There are no second chances once you finish your time on earth.

Who in their right mind would want to keep living in a state of misery and death generation after generation? Is that what you want for your children? Is that what you want for your grandchildren? Is that what you want for the ones you say you love? Are you letting them know there is a Way out? If not, how can you say you love them?

We are surrounded by misery and death every day, even if we choose to become numb to it all in some way. Is this what you think real living is all about?

Affliction will never come around again in all the universe, and in all of time, nor will temptation ever again resurface after final Judgment. All the tempters, and all who find some kind of satisfaction in sin will have their part in the lake of fire, which is the second and final death.

- They are choosing what they want.
- They will receive what they want.
- They are working very hard to earn the second death.
- That is the final payment of the wages they are earning for their own self.

We have eyes, but do we look and see?

We have ears, but will we open them and listen?

Do you think there is no, or little suffering in this world? If so, where are you isolating yourself? Or do you intentionally hide your own self from all the reality that is around you; that is around the whole world? Do you just block it all out of your mind somehow?

- When you truly understand life as we currently know it is all coming to a certain and final end;
- When you fully realize there is a wonderful and amazing way out;
- When you can have the assurance that your Eternal future can be certain;
- When you decide to take, and keep taking the necessary steps to assure your future Life;

it is much easier to focus your attention on helping others who may also want to find the One Way out of this mess; the mess we all made, and brought upon our own selves.

- Suffering of any kind was never in God's Plan.
- We brought it all upon our own selves.
- Now, what are we going to individually do about it?

Be for real, who in their right mind wants to stop living; especially when we have an opportunity to live in an environment and youthful condition that Adam and

Eve were given in the beginning? And to think Adam and Eve could have remained in that condition and environment Forever, without interruption.

That is the condition the Father and Son want each of us to experience without end. What could any person ever have against that?

Why is God looked upon as being so bad, by so many, when He has been offering pure and perfect endlessness in every way, to each and every one of us?

Lies, lies, foolish lies accepted; instead of the Absolute Truth in Love from God.

- What can be more insulting toward our own self?
- What can be more insulting toward those we say we love?
- What can be more insulting toward all the living?
- What can be more insulting toward God?

Nothing can be more insulting, offensive and abusive - to stop our own self and any one else from missing out on Living Forever.

How distraught and mad would you get if someone very close to you was in a horrible and abusive relationship?

Most people are in an extremely horrible and abusive relationship with some devil, and most of them do not even know it. They even think they are having a great time - laughing all the way to the second and final death. Oh, yeah, what a joy ride!

Never fall for such lies.
Never deceive your own self!

What if someone very close to you was dying from cancer?

How hurt would you be?

If you could do anything to help them, you would do it, right?

Or would you?

People all around you are running to a cliff. It is just a matter of time before they go over the edge. How many people are sitting in the bleachers along the sidelines waiting to watch them take the plunge, as if it is some sporting event? the plunge where there is no returning from?

Oh, look, here comes another one. Oh, oh, there he goes.

Did you see how fast he was running? Off he goes, never to return.

Oh, here comes another one. Oh, oh, there she goes.

Wow, did you see that huge leap she made?

Like many people say, if I get there, I get there. As if it is no big deal.

- How do you belittle your opportunity of entering in to Eternal Life?
- How often do you laugh it off?
- It seems the only time most people give it any serious thought is if they know death is knocking at their door.
- Then it is not funny any more.
- Then it is not a laughing matter.
- Then they are hoping a desperate prayer will work for them, even if there is no core conviction deep within their soul in wanting a pure life.

You talk about abuse? self abuse? abuse toward those you say you love?

- How abusive is it when you stop yourself from having the greatest life ever?
- But who looks at turning their back to Eternal Life as being abusive?

People see what they want to see, how ever they want to see.

The Son began taking all our sin in to His own body when He was here about two thousand years ago when He entered in to the garden of Gethsemane. It was shortly after when He died in our place on the tree and Stated, **it is finished**.

In other words, the sacrifice for sin was solely and completely accomplished and fulfilled in the Son. Because of what the Son did, all humans had access to Eternal Life, in, and through Him.

Through individual freewill and personal decisions made by each one of us, will determine if we individually and truly value life and freedom for each and every individual being, including our own self.

What the Son did, restored the relations that were in place between the Father and humanity before Eve, and then Adam bit in to the lie in the Eden Garden; this is where iniquity began for them. They turned from God's Words for the words of a created being. Transgression and sin also took place - all three in just moments of time.

A little later, when they heard the Son of God calling them, **they ran and tried to hide**. The **pure and perfect Love** they were created with was beginning to **quickly diminish**.

Genesis 3:10 And he said, **I** heard Your Voice in the garden, and **I was afraid**, because **I** *was* naked; and **I hid myself**.

1 John 4:18 There is no fear in Love; but **perfect Love casts out fear**: because **fear has torment**. He that **fears** is not made perfect in Love.

Did you notice, Adam's response to the Son of God? "I" heard Your Voice. "I" was afraid. Because "I" was naked. "I" hid "my" self.

Where was Eve?

Genesis 3:8 And **they** heard the Voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam **and his wife hid themselves** from the **presence of** the LORD God among the trees of the garden.

So the Love Adam had was diminishing. Adam was now hating Eve, and was upset; and he was also bordering on anger toward God because of **his own** negligence.

Adam had **turned away from** Eve. He did not even acknowledge that she was with him. Yet, Adam **of his own freewill** bit in to the lie, **just as** Eve.

Fear is a very dangerous condition to find your self in. Being able to think straight, intelligently and clearly diminish according to the level of fear or anger that is taking place inside a person.

It is not only fear and anger, but many emotional responses can effectively short circuit the thinking processes and diminish the ability to effectively respond in certain situations. Depending on the intensity of any particular emotion, will determine how clouded, distracted or unreasonable a person's mind will become.

Genesis 3:6 And when the woman saw that the tree *was* good for food, and that it *was* pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make *one* wise, **she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also to her husband with her; and he did eat.**

No one forced Eve to eat. No one forced Adam to eat. Of their own freewill, each one chose to feast from the tree that led to death. God made certain they knew what would happen if they ate the fruit of that tree.

There are many decisions made in our day that lead to death. As it was back then, and as it is today, strangely, we humans keep choosing the ways that lead to death.

Okay, then what happened?

Then they started to blame someone else instead of taking personal responsibility for what they individually chose to do. What started way back then is commonplace today. It was not me, it was....

Genesis 3:12-13 And the man said, The woman whom **You gave to be** with me, **she gave me** of the tree, and I did eat. **(13)** And the LORD God said to the woman, What *is* this *that* you have done? And the woman said, **The serpent** beguiled me, and I did eat.

So Adam blamed God, and then blamed Eve. Adam did not blame the serpent or himself.

Eve blamed the serpent, but not God, Adam or herself.

God told them not to eat from that tree, but Adam brought accusation against God for his own irresponsibility; for his own carelessness.

Adam was clearly informed not to eat from that specific tree. Since he had a perfect memory, there was no way it could have slipped his mind.

[Genesis 2:16-17](#) And the LORD God commanded **the man**, saying, Of every tree of the garden you may freely eat: [\(17\)](#) But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, **you will not eat of it:** for in the day that you eat thereof you will surely die.

Okay, so are you saying Eve did not know?

Not at all. Check out the exchange that took place before Eve bit in to the lie.

[Genesis 3:2-3](#) And the woman said to the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden: [\(3\)](#) But of the fruit of the tree which *is* in the midst of the garden, God has said, **You will not eat of it, neither will you touch it**, lest you die.

Adam was told not to eat from that tree if he did not want to die. Eve also certainly knew not to eat of that particular tree if she did not want to die. She was so certain about this, that she was convinced in her mind not to even touch it.

Since they forfeited their access to the Tree of Life, they both eventually died; at least, and so far, the first death.

Strangely, all humans from that point on also chose to partake of sin in their own lives to various degrees - Jesus the Messiah being the only exception, Who is also referred to as the last Adam, and for good reason.

[1 Corinthians 15:45-47](#) And so it is Written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam *was made* a quickening spirit. [\(46\)](#) Howbeit that *was* not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual. [\(47\)](#) The first man *is* of the earth, earthy: the second Man *is* the Lord from Heaven.

It is beyond amazing how far God chose to go to let us all know how totally rich His Love for each one of us is; how important it is to Him that we all accept His Plan of Salvation, so we can go Home with Him when He Returns.

The only one that can stop you from getting Home in Heaven with Him is you, and the decisions you make for your own individual life.

1. When you truly choose the Father in His Fullness, you are accessing Eternal Life.
2. When you honestly choose to fully accept the Sacrifice the Son made for you, you are accepting forgiveness, grace and to be **made free from sin** by the Power of the Holy Ghost working inside you.
3. When you walk according to God's Way of Life, you assure sin will never rise again in Eternity. You are called to start experiencing that in your own life here and now.

When you do all three, you are making one decision.

God will reveal His Power inside you, to fulfill all righteousness within you, if you let Him, and let Him stay inside you.

[John 19:30](#) When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, He said, **It is finished:** and He bowed His Head, and gave up the ghost.

[2 Corinthians 5:19-21](#) To wit, that **God was in Christ**, reconciling the world [reconciling the human race] to Himself, not imputing their trespasses to them; and has committed to us the word of reconciliation. (20) Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech *you* by us: we pray *you* in Christ's stead, that you be reconciled to God. (21) For **He has made Him to be sin for us, Who knew no sin**; that we might be made the righteousness of God **in Him**.

[2 Peter 1:2-4](#) Grace and peace be multiplied to you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord, (3) According as His Divine Power has **given to us all things that pertain to life and godliness**, through the knowledge of Him that has **called us to glory and virtue:**

(4) Whereby are given to us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these you might **be partakers of the Divine Nature**, having **escaped** the corruption that is in the world through lust.

1 Corinthians 3:16 Know you not that you are the temple of God, and *that* the Spirit of God dwells in you?

1 Corinthians 6:19-20 What? know you not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost *which is* in you, which you have of God, and you are not your own? (20) For you are bought with a Price [the Price of Divine Blood]: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

Who is your father? God or Satan? You will be known by your fruits.

John 8:42-45 Jesus said to them, **If God were your Father, you would Love Me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of Myself, but He sent Me. (43) Why do you not understand My Speech? even because you cannot hear My Word.** [Because you reject Who I AM.]

(44) You are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father you will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the Truth, because there is no Truth in him. When he speaks a lie, he speaks of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. (45) And because I tell *you* the Truth, you believe Me not.

Lucifer is the originator of sin, of crime, of corruption, of death. Anything contrary to the actual meaning of Scripture is referred to as some kind of evil. Wickedness will not direct you to Heaven, but rather to an end of life.

It is up to you to figure out where you want your priorities, and who you want to believe and trust. The decision is certainly and solely your own. What ever you decide will absolutely produce specific results. Some questions to consider are:

- whom do you want to accept in to your life?
- in whom do you want to believe?
- in whom do you want to place your trust?

In the Son of God, or in Satan?

In your Creator, or in one of his created beings?

In Fact, or in a very clever delusion?

What will your decision be? Is it really worth waiting any longer before you decide? Do you really know how much longer you will keep breathing?

Romans 6:12-23 **Let not** sin therefore reign in your **mortal** body, that you should obey it in the lusts thereof. (13) **Neither** yield you your members *as* instruments of unrighteousness to sin: **but** yield yourselves to God, as those that are **alive from the dead**, and your members *as* instruments of righteousness unto God. (14) For **sin will not have dominion over you:** for you are not under the Law, but under grace.

(15) What then? **will we sin, because we are not under the Law, but under grace?**

God forbid. [In know way.]

(16) Know you not, that to whom you yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants you are to whom you obey; **whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?** (17) **But God be thanked**, that you were the servants of sin, **but** you have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered to you.

This is not saying that God is to be thanked because you chose to serve sin, but rather, that you turned to Him for salvation, so you could be freed from sin; that you are truly sincere and totally serious about your decision to remain Forever free, with, and in Him.

(18) **Being then made free from** sin, you became the servants of righteousness. [This is not talking about future, but past tense with present fulfillment.]

(19) I speak after the manner of [people] because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as you have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so **now** yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

(20) For when you **were** the servants of sin, you were free from righteousness. (21) What fruit had you then in those things whereof you are **now** ashamed? for the **end of those things is death.**

(22) But **now** being **made free from sin**, and **become** servants to God, you **have** your fruit unto holiness, **and the end** Everlasting Life. (23) For the **wages of sin is death; but the Gift of God is Eternal Life through Jesus Christ our Lord.**

What do you hear from people in general?
What do you hear from claiming Christians?

You can not stop sinning.

But that is obviously **a lie**. Based on Statements we just read in Scripture, we do **not** have to keep sinning in the here and now. There are many other Statements from Scripture in this writing that also say we do **not** have to keep sinning. There are many more throughout the Bible that say the same.

But what else is commonly heard from the Christian community when you choose to live a life in Christ?

Who do you think you are, that you can stop sinning?

In this, they attempt to intimidate you, and turn you from the freedom God is revealing inside you.

So are you claiming a sinless life?

In this, they try to raise doubt in God's Will for your life.

You will sin until the day you die.

Obviously that is a personal choice. What they are saying is, I want to keep sinning, and so should you.

Why are most people dead set against living a pure and holy life, including most who call themselves Christians?

- Because they would rather have the sin.
- Because they love to lust.
- Because they only want a form of godliness.

- Because they do not want God's full strength Power working inside them.
- Because they...
- Because they...

Who did we read was the father of lies? The devil.

Then why are claiming Christians calling God a liar?

He has called us to holiness, righteousness, purity, to be perfect, to virtue, and to live a life **without** sin; and also to many other wonderful and amazing happenings and constants that we can experience in our every day life.

God said sin will **no longer** have reign, dominion or control over you, and this was in reference to, not only the future Eternal Life, but also here and now, in the present time.

Why are so many claiming Christians blatantly telling us to remain the child of the devil?

Did God call us to be His children?

Yes.

Did He say sin is **no longer** to have dominion over you?

Yes He did.

So is God saying we can stop living a life of sin?

Yes He is, and we are to let Him dwell within us to make it so.

No wonder people find most Christians so confusing and difficult to listen to. They live in contradictions. Are they so wrapped up in their own sin, that they do not want any one else living a life free from sin?

Okay, let us go further with what God says.

Can a person stop sinning instantly? I have no idea, in that I have no personal testimony to give for that answer. With all the mixed messages I constantly received from the claiming Christian community for so many years, I thought living a sinless life was an impossibility, so why even try?

I knew they were contradicting what God says, because what I was reading was not the same as what they were saying about it.

But how could they all be wrong?

They are Christians, and I came in from the outside, wanting to be a true Christian. They would not lie about something so important, would they?

Since I started looking to God to guide me in to all Truth, I can see so much, so much clearer than before. If God says something is so, I choose to believe Him. If I get scorned or rejected because of it, then that is the way it is. When Jesus Returns, I want to be fully ready to go Home with Him.

If it takes a while to honestly figure out certain things from Scripture; hopefully I will not be dragging my feet in doing so. If I do, it is to my own loss.

If a person is totally serious about letting God's full Power work in them, there is no indication in Scripture where God says to continue in sin for any reason. Sin causes separation. God not only wants me to walk with Him, but He also wants me to abide in Him, and He in me. Take serious time to grasp on to that - for this is in every respect, totally amazing, and altogether, entirely wonderful.

If a person truly has no more desire for any more sin, then God will make it so. There may be a learning curve of some kind; it just depends how serious you are about your convictions, and holding God to His Word according to those convictions.

John 8:10-11 When Jesus had lifted up Himself, and saw none but the woman, He said to her, **Woman, where are those, your accusers? Has no one condemned you? (11)** She said, No one, Lord. And Jesus said to her, **Neither do I condemn you: go, and sin no more.**

Why would God tell her to do something that can not be done? He would not do such a thing. If someone says it can not be done, they are calling God a liar.

Matthew 22:14 For many are called, but few *are* chosen.

Why is that?

- Most people, deep down, really do not care about the Eternal as much as they care about the temporal. Just like Lot's wife; her mind was dead set on living out her days in wicked Sodom.
- Most people think this world is the greatest thing in existence.
- Most people think the things of this world are the best; that this place is the all and all.

- Most people fail to look up and beyond.
- Most people refuse to take God at His every Word.

If that is what a person wants to believe and accept for their own life, and if that is how a person wants to limit their self from all that is possible and available; then they certainly have the freewill to have it that way in their own mind, and in their own life.

Luke 12:16-21 And He spoke a parable to them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully: (17) And he thought within himself, saying, What will I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

(18) And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods. (19) And I will say to my soul, Soul, you have much goods laid up for many years; take your ease, eat, drink, *and* be merry.

(20) But God said to him, *Thou* fool, this night your soul will be required of you: then whose will those things be, which you have provided? (21) So *is* he that lays up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

Luke 14:15-24 And when one of them that sat at meat with Him heard these things, he said to Him, Blessed *are* they that will eat bread in the Kingdom of God. (16) Then said He to him, **A certain man made a great supper, and bade [invited] many: (17) And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.**

(18) **And they all with one *consent* began to make excuse.**

1. **The first said to him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray you have me excused. (19)**
2. **And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray you have me excused. (20)**
3. **And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.**

(21) **So that servant came, and showed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry [sorely disappointed] said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in here the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind. (22) And the servant said, Lord, it is done as you have commanded, and **yet there is room.****

(23) **And the lord said to the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel *them* to come in, that my house may be filled. (24) For I say to you, That none of [the ones] which were bidden [invited] will taste of my supper.**

How many of us today are preoccupying so much of our time that we are failing to prepare and be ready for Eternal Life?

How free do you really want to be?

There are numerous other Statements throughout Scripture, both Old and New Testaments, that are in full agreement with what Jesus said to Mary in John 8:11. Some of them are in other places throughout this writing. There will be more.

If you truly want to experience genuine freedom at a level most people are not willing to go, take God at His every Word - go, and sin no more. Not only that, but do everything else He says that will make you free, and free, indeed.

John 8:36 If the Son therefore will make you free, you will be free indeed.

If there is anything you want to know, do not hesitate to go straight to Scripture and search for yourself. There are tools to help you investigate more easily and more thoroughly. Yes, it all takes time. But is not Eternal Life for you worth every moment of it? Stop letting some devil and his minions side track you; stop letting them lead you astray.

Just so you know...

- Just because others would rather keep living a sinful life, does not mean I have to.
- Just because they may have been told they could not be free from sin, does not mean I have to believe what they chose to believe.
- Maybe they just lust after sin so much, they do not want to let it go. What ever their reasons, they do not have to become my reasons. Why would I want to continue in sin, and in turn, hurt myself and possibly others around me? How creepy and sinister is that?

What else does God say about it?

Hebrews 10:26-27 For if we **sin willfully** after that we have received the **knowledge of** the Truth, there remains no more sacrifice for sins, (27) But a certain fearful looking for of Judgment and fiery indignation, which will devour the adversaries.

Okay, so if we **sin willfully** after we received the **knowledge of** the Truth, God has no other sacrifice to cover it. He already gave Himself. What more can He do?

What we will have before us is the final Judgment. Any one that is found living in opposition to pure Love does not really care about all of Life. Their contaminated and infectious ways will devour them as does a cancer that is out of control.

It is important to realize God knows exactly what direction you are going - He knows your every thought, which is great news.

It is important to know the difference between sinning willfully, and sinning from force of habit, or because you may have been temporarily caught off guard. **How much of God's Power are you letting in?**

Ephesians 3:16-20

- That He would grant you, according to the riches of His glory, to be **strengthened with might by His Spirit** in the inner [person - in to the very core of your soul being]; (17)
- That Christ may dwell **in** your hearts by faith;
- that you, being **rooted** and **grounded** in Love, (18)
- May **be able to** comprehend with all saints what *is* the **breadth**, and **length**, and **depth**, and **height**;
- (19) And to **know** the **Love of Christ**, which **passes** knowledge,
- that you might be
- **filled**
- with **all**
- the **fullness** of God. (20)
- Now to Him that **is able** to do
- **exceeding**
- **abundantly**
- **above all**
- that we ask or think, **according to the power that works in us,**

How much of God's power do you want working inside you? As you just read, He will not put any limits on this. Will you?

- Do you just want a fingernails worth of God's power?
- Do you just want a fingers worth?
- Do you just want a hands worth?
- Or do you want to be **filled**, with **all**, the **fullness**, of God?

God wants you whole, and wholly complete; complete in Him, and He in you. What do you want? The choice is fully yours alone.

Galatians 2:20 I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ lives in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who Loved me, and gave Himself for me.

1 Corinthians 2:16 For who has known the Mind of the Lord, that they may instruct Him? But we have the Mind of Christ.

We can have the Mind of Christ working inside each of us, but what do you want for your own self? Do you want to trust your self, or God? It is fully up to you.

1 Peter 1:13-16 Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought to you at the revelation of Jesus Christ; **(14)** As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance: **(15)** But as He which has called you is Holy, so you be holy in all manner of conversation; **(16)** Because it is Written, you be holy; for I AM Holy.

God has clearly provided each of us with way beyond enough power to live a sinless life; in Him, and He in each of us.

So what else does Scripture say about sin in our personal life?

1 John 2:1-6 My little children, these things I write to you, that you **sin not**. And **if** any one does sin, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the Righteous: **(2)** And He is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for *the sins of* the whole world.

Okay, God again is calling us **not** to sin. **If** any one does sin, we have an Advocate with the Father - Jesus Christ in His Righteousness.

That says, **if**, a person sins. That does **not** say,

- as you continue on in your life of sin; or,
- as you carelessly keep living your every day life, sinning all along the way.

No.

It says, **IF** you sin.

If, **by chance** you get snagged.

If, **on a rare occasion** you stumble.

- Maybe you are not living according to healthy standards. Many people only think they are.
- Maybe you make yourself vulnerable because of questionable eating and drinking habits.
- Maybe you let some devil slip a temptation in on you.

What do you do?

- Build up your body in healthful ways, so you will be less vulnerable.
- Get rid of things you know are breaking your body down.
- Honor the temple of God which He is calling you to be.

Maybe you are very tired, and your level of perception is low; maybe you have a little brain fog going on.

Then rearrange your schedule as much as possible, and get the rest your body **requires**.

Make sure your body is getting sufficient nutrients that it **requires** to properly function.

Maybe your past was riddled with all kinds of sin. If so, the devils have all kinds of ammunition, or temptations they can bring to your mind, triggering past, careless decisions and experiences.

If this is the case, it is absolutely essential to be totally determined and accept the realization you no longer want to be that person anymore. Call on God as soon as the temptation makes its grotesque appearance, and let Him free you from it.

If you are not totally sure you want the temptation to stop, do not expect God to free you from it. If the temptation is that important to you, you obviously want it to continue - you have the freewill to let it happen. That is your decision.

Accept it, or fully reject it.

Have it stopped in its tracks, or let it take you for a regrettable ride.

It all comes to what you prioritize.

It comes to you deciding if you want to place more value on the temporary or the Eternal.

It is simply recognizing a problem, and going for the solution or solutions.

But to keep sinning without resisting? God does not say that.

- [James 4:7-10](#) Submit yourselves therefore to God.
- **Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.**
- Draw near to God, and He will draw near to you.

- Cleanse *your* hands, *you* sinners;
- and purify *your* hearts, *you* double minded.
- Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep:
- let your laughter be turned to mourning,
- and *your* joy to heaviness.

- Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and **He will lift you up.**

It is important to

- See your self for who you allowed yourself to become; who you really are. We get so used to our own self being a certain way, it can be difficult to see who we really are compared to who we think we are.
- See your decisions for what they really are.

- Be fully honest with yourself.
- Become totally free.
- God will make it so if you are thoroughly willing to just follow the steps.

Sometimes devils may keep pounding you with temptations. Are you going to keep saying no, or are you going to whimper about it and give in? How serious are you about experiencing genuine freedom? The devils desperately want to control you - do not let them get away with it.

Depending on what kind of life you have been living, God may have to bring you a long way, in a short amount of time. He may let you be subject to various kinds of adversity. How determined are you when it comes to being totally and truly free?

You want to endure at every step on your walk in to Eternal Life. If you are firm in your convictions, God will free you from every temptation. More of them will be coming.

At times, they may come in quick succession. You may have a special calling taking place in your life, and some devil wants you to stop answering the call.

Some devil may keep tempting you by digging in to your past to see where you were most vulnerable. They will find individuals or things around you, to see if they can sidetrack your attention in to sin, and stop you from fulfilling God's call in your life.

The closer you get to God, the more you realize there is a real battle going on for your mind; to keep you as far from God as you will allow.

If you are on the border of accepting or rejecting any temptation, some devil could keep hitting for days or weeks. Just keep saying no, and get far away from the fence of indecision. How free do you want to be?

As long as you are breathing in the here and now, temptations will come. God wants to make sure you are ready for every one of them, and that He can reveal His victory inside you at every step. Those who endure unto the end will find themselves in Eternity.

1 Corinthians 10:13 There has no temptation taken you but such as is common to [the human race]: but God *is* faithful, Who will not suffer you to be tempted above that you are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that you may be able to bear *it*.

Who will not suffer you to be tempted above that you are able;

In other words, God will not let you go through the temptation alone. If you are willing, He will give you His Victory in this. Remember, God took all your sin in to Himself when He was here about two thousand years ago as if it was all His Own. He gained the Victory over all of it. Now let Him reveal His Victory over it inside you every time a temptation shows up.

Here again, do you want to accept the way out that God provides, or do you just want to let some devil step on you, or take you for a nasty ride down a very filthy infected, sin contaminated road?

Trust in the Lord, and He will see you through it all.

Ephesians 6:10 Finally, my [brothers and sisters], be **strong in the Lord**, and in the **Power of His might**.

Nehemiah 8:10 ...for **the joy of the LORD is your strength**.

Proverbs 3:5-6 **Trust in the LORD with all your heart;**
and **lean not to your own understanding**.

(6) In **all your ways acknowledge Him,**
and **He will direct your paths**.

Not only that, but...

Hebrews 5:8-9 Though He were a Son, yet He **learned obedience by the things which He suffered;** (9) And being made perfect, He became the Author of Eternal Salvation **to all them that obey Him;**

So He is calling us to obey Him.
Does He call us to sin? Absolutely not.

Even Christ learned obedience by the things He suffered when He was here. Who was He obeying? The Father. Was Christ doing His Own works when He was here? **No, the Father was working in Him.**

John 14:10 Do you not believe that I AM in the Father, and the Father in Me? The Words that I speak to you I speak not of Myself: but the Father that dwells in Me, **He does the works.**

So it was the Father working in the Son.

So to, we are to let the Holy Ghost work in us, so the Father can fulfill all the righteousness of the Son within us. It is the Divine Nature working in us that stops us from living sinful ways, and from doing immoral and unethical things.

Okay, back to 1 John 2:1-6

(3) And hereby we do know that we know Him, **if** we keep His Commandments. (4) Whoever says, I know Him, and keeps **not** His Commandments, **is a liar**, and the **Truth is not in them**.

(5) But whosoever **keeps** His Word, **in them verily is the Love of God perfected**: hereby know we that we are **in** Him. (6) Whoever says **they abide in Him** ought also walk, **even as He walked**.

Here again, He says , if we are keeping His Commandments, we do absolutely know Him.

Who ever is not keeping His Commandments, and yet, they say they know Him - they are lying about their relationship with Him; and the Truth is not in them.

If you keep His Word treasured in your heart, God's Love inside you is perfected. Love is the fulfilling of the Law. By this happening inside you, you will know that you are in Him.

He goes even further and says, we are to walk as He walked when He was here. When was the last time you heard that from a pulpit, with the true meaning and accurate explanation? If you want to know what He did, and what He did not do when He was here, go read the Gospels.

So what happens to those who choose to continue in sin?

Romans 6:23 For the **wages** of sin *is* death...

Wages earned from living a sinful life are earned through hard, stressed out, painful labor, regardless how rewarding a portion of it may seem to be at any given time.

The wages you earn from such a lifestyle will reward you with permanent death - that is what you earned from such a lifestyle; those are the wages that are due to you. You worked hard to earn death, and you will not be denied your wages that are due to you. That is what you have been working so hard for.

At the time of the final Judgment you will not be saying,

Oh, all that hard, strenuous labor I put in all those years to die was all well worth it.

But rather,

- why did I blind myself from the Truth?
- Why did I refuse to accept God Who sacrificed Himself for me?
- Why did I refuse to let His Righteousness work in my life?

- Now I have nothing, and I brought it upon my own self.
- What was I thinking? And **now I return to the dust in which I was taken from**, when I could have had it all.

Genesis 3:19 In the sweat of your face you will eat bread, till you return to the ground; for out of it were you taken: for dust you *are*, **and to dust you will return.**

forever suffering?

Many say, even many that claim to be Christian say, sinners will live in the most dreadful conditions possible for ever and ever. They will suffer in eternal torment and in flames that will never ease up.

Is that really what God says? Where do they get that idea from?

It is a misinterpretation of the following Statement, and from a couple other places in Scripture. We will lightly expound on the following one:

Revelation 14:11 And the **smoke of** their torment ascends up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, **who worship** the beast and his image, and whosoever receives the mark of his name.

If you look carefully, you will see this is not talking about Eternity beyond, but this is during the very end of time on earth when governmental forced beast and image worship are taking place among those who are receiving the mark of the beast's name.

This will be right before the time when the seven last plagues will be doing their work; when the last call for Eternal Life is being given. This is not talking about the time of future Immortal Life that the remnant and saints will partake of.

This is the time just before the seven last plagues when all decisions are nearing finalization among those who are still alive at that time.

During this time in the end, the unconverted will not have any rest; not during the day or night. The entire planet and the people are going through extreme upheaval and chaos. Conditions are changing so rapidly, no one can find any peace or rest except the remnant of Christ.

What about the smoke of their torment? This is not talking about the torment, but the smoke of it. In other words, the ones who choose beast and image worship; the ones receiving the mark of his name; their final decisions at this time will last forever; they will not be able to change their mind. They are choosing the future second and final death by these decisions at this time.

Check out the next Statement:

Revelation 14:12 Here is the patience of the saints: here *are* they that keep the Commandments of God, and the Faith of Jesus.

There are two available options at this time. You are either worshipping the beast and all that entails; or you are keeping the Commandments of God and walking with God - the two options are in clear contrast of each other. You are in full agreement with the Creator God, or with Satan.

Go with God, and He will see you through this horrendous time and these horrific conditions.

God can and will protect the ones who fully trust Him, because they truly want to be with Him. They do not cry out to God just when things are shaken up, and when hurt and suffering are going on. They are with Him at all times. They truly do Love Him, and always want to be in His company.

Psalms 91:1-7 Whosoever dwells in the secret place of the Most High will abide under the shadow of the Almighty. (2) I will say of the LORD, *He is* my refuge and my fortress: my God; in Him will I trust. (3) Surely He will deliver you from the snare of the fowler, *and* from the noisome pestilence. (4) He will cover you with His feathers, and under His wings you will trust: His Truth *will be your* shield and buckler.

(5)

- You will not be afraid for the terror by night;
- *nor* for the arrow *that* flies by day;
- (6) *Nor* for the pestilence *that* walks in darkness;
- *nor* for the destruction *that* wastes at noonday.
- (7) A thousand will fall at your side,
- and ten thousand at your right hand;
- *but* it will not come near you.

It is also important to note that when the three final Messages reported in Revelation 14:6 - 11 are being given, some of the saints will be murdered by the unconverted because of their extreme hatred toward them.

- They hate the Messages.
- They hate the messengers.
- They hate God.

This is not only the kind of hate in that they are just turning their backs to God. This is also strong, intense, extreme dislike. Many unconverted at this time will be fully possessed by devils; some already are at various levels.

At a certain point, none among the final remnant will die, but some will die up to that point. It is not a problem, because they will soon be resurrected in to Eternal Life.

There is so much more to this, and the earth shattering times of the very end; and why smoke, and decisions made, are in a way, one in the same. This will be covered at another time.

Just know, Scripture is not for the common reader, but for the diligent student who wants to understand and know what is really going on and why; the student who wants to know who God really is.

But what does God say about the unconverted going back to the dust from which they were taken, and not them agonizing in eternal suffering?

Genesis 3:22-24 And the LORD God said, Behold, the [man and woman] **are become** as one of Us, **to know good and evil:** and now, **lest they put forth their hand, and take also of the Tree of Life, and eat, and live for ever:**

(23) Therefore the LORD God sent them forth from the Garden of Eden, to till the ground from where Adam was taken.

Did you catch that? Adam was taken from the dust of the ground outside of the Eden Garden.

(24) So He drove them out; and He placed at the east of the Garden of Eden, Cherubims, and a flaming sword which turned every way, **to keep the way of the Tree of Life.**

Now that Adam and Eve, each of them individually

- chose to turn away from God and turned to Satan;
- chose to sin, each on their own;
- chose a life of criminal activity against universal Law;
- chose to believe a created, scheming being who they were warned about; instead of fully trusting the One Who gave them life, and a most wonderful planet to live and grow on,

they are barred from the Tree of Life. Because of this, they **can not live forever in a sinful state**.

The Tree of Life is inside the City. The unconverted can not enter in to the City.

Revelation 20:9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved City: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

Since the unconverted received their due wages and are now forever dead, obviously they will not be able to access the Tree of Life throughout Eternity. It clearly States their lives have come to an end.

That time will be just after the final Judgment, referred to as the second death, of which there is no resurrection. Therefore, there is no future life for the unconverted; no eternal suffering or torment; they will simply be, as if they never had been.

- The ones that chose **not** to get totally serious with what has really been going on;
- the ones who refuse God,
- and reject His sacrifice for them;
- they will have a final and everlasting end because they never wanted to let go of their sin, and they are claiming it as their own - full ownership; even though God took it all with Him to the tree about three thousand years earlier.
- Remember the Judgment?
- Remember the wages they worked so hard to earn was death?

Instead of getting ready to go Home, they instead chose to bite in to lies; and the lies they accepted to live according to have no ability to give them Eternal Life. In the second death, they are partaking of the final fruit that their own individual freewill has provided them with.

Remember, the wages of sin is death - the second and final death is what they worked so hard to earn. They will not be denied the wages that are due to them, nor will their freewill be denied or overruled.

They refused the only Instructions and Lifestyle that have the ability to provide Everlasting Life; Forever Living, where there will never again be any suffering, destruction, heartache, misery, pain or death.

You can not keep living when every one is faced with death; and this is the lifestyle that most have chosen for their own selves to live according to. This is the lifestyle that most parents have passed on to their children.

If you will understand it,

If God completely removed His watch-care from the earth right now, no one would want to see what the masses would do to each other. Chaos and mayhem would quickly ensue. Some may say, we are already there in so many ways. It is nothing compared to what will be taking place soon enough.

Who then, will gain access to the Tree of Life, and live for all time?

John was shown the following of the future. God wants every one to know what is available if you follow the simple directions:

Revelation 22:1-2 And he [an angel of God] showed me a pure River of Water of Life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the Throne of God and of the Lamb. **(2)** In the midst of the Street of it, and on either side of the River, *was there* **the Tree of Life**, which bare twelve *manner of* fruits, *and* yielded her fruit every month: and the Leaves of the Tree *were* for the healing of the nations.

The Book of Revelation has a number of timelines, but the entire Book is not Written in one constant timeline. Okay, go a little further and we read what will take place when the Return of Christ is very, very near:

Revelation 22:12-15 And, behold, **I come quickly**; and My reward *is* with Me, to give every [one] according as [their] work will be. **(13)** I am Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last.

At this point Christ did not Return yet, but will very, very quickly.

(14) Blessed *are* **they** that **do** His Commandments [this is present tense, while we are still flesh and blood on earth], that they **may have right to the Tree of Life**, and may **enter in** through the Gates into the City. [This will take place when the saints of God are taken to Heaven at the Return of Christ.]

The Tree of Life at this time is in Heaven, where the saints are about to be transported Home by the hands of holy Angels.

Only the ones that live beyond the final Judgment and sentencing will have access to the Tree of Life.

The unconverted will not be alive between the Return of Christ unto the final Judgment which is a thousand year span. The unconverted will be raised for their Judgment and final sentencing at the end of that one thousand year span.

- Once the sentencing is given,
- based on the clear acknowledgment of the fully exposed evidence in the Judgment that will be shown to each one of them;
- that they will individually admit to;
- the unconverted will receive what they earned;
- what they worked so hard to obtain,
- and at that time, they will be as if they never had been.

All the rewards that were due to them, they received while they lived on earth during their lifetime. They made no serious or sufficient arrangements for future Living when they had the chance.

Just so you know, the City and the Eden Garden are one in the same. How that is, will be discussed at another time. You may have already picked up on it.

More on this will be discussed at another time.

What is important for now:

You do **not have to live with guilt, shame, sin or feeling lost or unwanted**. You can be free and remain free, and know you are never alone. It will depend on

the decisions you make for your own individual life. You can experience genuine Freedom, and that Freedom can be Forever.

Through the sacrifice of the Son of God, the Father can make you Forever free from all the misdirecting ways the devils keep coming up with during the time that is left on earth as we currently know it. If that is your true decision for your own life, God will make it so. From that point on, you simply choose to walk with Him, and choose to stay with Him.

Amos 3:3 Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

- You always want to find yourself on the Path of full conversion.
- You always want to stay in a state of God's transforming touch.
- You want to make sure you are always fully committed to God.

In reality, why would you want anything less?

If your relationship with God is not on a steady climb, how can you be trusted with the lives of all those that will be, and are already living in Eternity throughout the universe? Your relationship with God is to remain totally real. He is the only One that knows how everything works, and how everything can last Forever.

If you stumbled or fell along the way, or turned your back to God, quickly take His Hand and get back on the Path. Do not delay. How much breath do you have in you? Do you really know? Age does not matter when it comes to the first death. You can wait to decide, but is the risk really worth it to you? If so, why?

Do not give the devils a chance to play you, or to play you again. Fully use the intelligence God has made available to you. Stay out of the devil's pig pen and be clean.

Zechariah 3:3-4 Now Joshua was clothed with **filthy garments**, and stood before the Angel. (4) And He answered and spoke to those that stood before Him, saying, **Take away the filthy garments** from him. And to him He said, Behold, I have caused your iniquity to pass from you, and I will **clothe you with a change of raiment** [clothing].

Revelation 7:9-10 After this I beheld, and, look, a great multitude, which no one could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues,

stood before the Throne, and before the Lamb, **clothed with white robes**, and palms in their hands; (10) And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God Who sits upon the Throne, and to the Lamb.

Decide now which clothes you want to be found wearing. The white robe which symbolizes the righteousness of Christ working inside you, or the filthy garments from playing in the devil's pigpen.

Decide now which kind of lifestyle you want to live according to.

After the final Judgment and second death; sin, crime, corruption, suffering, disease, death and all other like things will never again take place. If you are not in full agreement with that, then make the most of what you have here and now while you still have breath.

Why?

Because that is all you will ever have until it is completely over for you in the here and now. If death is what you want, death is what you will get. That is your will, not God's.

Something that is really puzzling.

- Why is living a holy, righteous life here and now such a turn off for so many people?
- Why is living in Life Everlasting in a pure and perfect state something that so many people find offensive?

It is truly a mystery in itself.

Why are so many people choosing the dead end road?

It really makes no sense at all.

The following may shed some insight on the subject, but will not explain it all:

[Hebrews 11:24-26](#) By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; (25) Choosing rather to suffer

affliction with the people of God, **than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; (26)** Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches **than the treasures in Egypt:** for he had respect to the recompense of the Reward.

Moses chose to deal with affliction because of his personal convictions, rather than having temporary pleasures of various kinds. Because his position in Egypt was very high in the land, he could have basically chosen anything he wanted; he could have had just about anything he wanted.

Moses saw those things for what they really were - not much of anything; and certainly nothing that would last, including himself if those things would have been his motivation.

Moses had his focus on Eternity; to be with the One that took the time to make him. Moses had his focus on the Promises God had given him.

Most people would rather have short term supposed pleasures, rather than having Everlasting Joy, Eternal Peace, Forever Freedom and basking in the Pure and Perfect Love of God without end. That is so very strange.

2 Timothy 3:12 Yes, and all that will live Godly in Christ Jesus will suffer persecution.

Moses understood this.

But I thought when you become a Christian, everything great starts happening. That is true. But most of the population will not find you very pleasant, nor will they have any appreciation for you or your decision.

You will eventually find out what persecution is, especially as you get closer to God, and let people know what has been happening in your life with God. You will find out many people who claim to be Christian, are only Christian in name.

Go through Scripture and see what happened to those who were totally serious with Christ and His sacrifice for them. Pay close attention to how they were treated because of their convictions to Christ - both in the Old and New Testaments. See what happened to them when they spoke up with the Sure Word of Prophecy.

Speak human traditions, and you will find a lot of company and praise. Speak the Truth, and do it in Love, and see how many friends you really have. It will not be long, and the saints will find out what hate toward them really is.

Many who consider themselves among the saints, or real Christians, will turn away when persecution kicks in hard and heavy, which it will, and on a worldwide scale.

Matthew 24:9-10 Then will they deliver you up to be afflicted, and will kill you: and you will be hated of all nations for My Name's sake. (10) And then will many be offended, and will betray one another, and will hate one another.

Matthew 24:21-22 For then will be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever will be. (22) And except those days should be shortened, there should **no flesh** be saved: but for the elect's sake [for the sake of the saints of God; the final remnant] those days will be shortened.

It is important to understand and know the Bible is Written to inform you on what has been going on, what is taking place and what will happen. It is not Written to scare or frighten any one. It is to let you know why the things that are happening, are happening, and how to escape it all.

False prophets, priests and preachers are out to scare you, and use fear as if they can frighten you in to the Hands of God. If you seriously think about that, you will realize it makes no sense. If you read many Statements made throughout this writing that were taken straight from God's Own Words, you will certainly know God does not work that way.

Back in the early 1600's when the KJV of the Bible was being translated, fear had other meanings than to be afraid of. Fear in the Bible is often used to describe a reverence for God. It is very important to be fully aware of that. If you take the time to really know God, you will see how easy it is to revere Him.

This earth in its current state is not the Home of the saints.

Leviticus 25:23 The land will not be sold for ever: for the land *is* Mine; for you *are* **strangers and sojourners** with Me.

Did you catch that? The saints are strangers and sojourners, as is God, in this world of sin and corruption; and yet, He made it and owns it all. He will be with the ones who stay true to Him until the wickedness of evil comes to its forever end.

Hebrews 11:13-16 These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of *them*, and embraced *them*, and confessed that **they were strangers and pilgrims** on the earth.

(14) For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a Country.

(15) And truly, if they had been mindful of that *country* from where they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

(16) But now they desire a better *Country*, that is, an Heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God: for He has prepared for them a City.

1 Peter 2:9-12 But you *are* a **chosen generation**, a **royal priesthood**, an **holy nation**, a **peculiar people**; that you should show forth the praises of Him Who has called you out of darkness into His marvelous Light: (10) Which in time past *were* not a people, but *are now* the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but **now** have obtained mercy.

(11) Dearly beloved, I beseech *you* as **strangers and pilgrims**, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul; (12) Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles [the Godless]: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by *your* good works, which they will behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

Most people would rather pick up a few trinkets this world has to offer, and stick around for a few years to make the most of them; if they even live that long;

instead of having and experiencing endlessness and endless abundance in perfect health and in a pure state of being for all time.

How do you make sense out of that? ? ?

What the remnant and saints can count on for sure

Isaiah 54:4-5 Fear not; for you will **not be ashamed: neither be confounded**; for you will **not be put to shame**: for you will forget the shame of your youth, and will not remember the reproach of your widowhood any more. (5) For **your Maker is your Husband**; the LORD of hosts *is* His Name; and your Redeemer the Holy One...; The God of the whole earth He will be called.

Ephesians 5:25-33 **Husbands**, love your wives, **even as Christ also Loved the church, and gave Himself for it**; (26) That He might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the Word, (27) That He might present it to Himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

(28) So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that Loves his wife Loves himself. (29) For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourishes and cherishes it, even **as the Lord the church**: (30) For we are members of His body, of His flesh, and of His bones.

(31) For this cause will a man leave his father and mother, and will be joined to his wife, and they two will be one flesh. (32) This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning **Christ and the church**. (33) Nevertheless let every one of you in particular so Love his wife even as himself; and the wife *see* that she reverence *her* husband.

Joel 2:26-27 And you will eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the Name of the LORD your God, that has dealt wondrously with you: and **My people will never be ashamed**. (27) And you will know that I *AM*... the LORD your God, and none else: and **My people will never be ashamed**.

Hebrews 12:1-3 Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us **lay aside every weight, and the sin** which does so easily beset *us*, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

(2) Looking to Jesus the Author and Finisher of *our* faith; Who for the joy that was set before Him **endured the cross, despising the shame**, and is set down at the Right Hand of the Throne of God. (3) For consider Him that endured such contradiction of sinners **against Himself**, lest you be wearied and faint in your minds.

James 1:12 Blessed *are* the ones that endure [who refuse to accept] temptation: for when they are tried, they will receive the crown of Life, which the Lord has promised to them that Love Him.

1 John 3:4-11 Whosoever commits sin transgresses also the Law: for sin is the transgression of the Law. (5) And you know that **He was manifested to take away our sins; and in Him is no sin.** (6) **Whosoever abides in Him sins not:** whosoever sins has **not** seen Him, **neither** has known Him.

(7) Little children, let **no one** deceive you: whosoever does righteousness **is** righteous, **even as** He is righteous. (8) **Whoever commits sin is of the devil;** for the devil sins from the beginning. **For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that He might destroy the works of the devil.**

(9) **Whosoever is born of God does not commit sin;** for His Seed remains in them: and they **cannot** sin, **because** they are born of God. (10) In this the children of God are manifest, **and** the children of the devil: whosoever does **not** righteousness is **not** of God, **neither** they that Love **not** [their brother and sister]. (11) For this is the Message that you heard from the beginning, that we are to Love one another.

1 John 3:9 Whosoever is born of God...

John 3:3-12 Jesus answered and said unto him, *Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be **born again**, he cannot see the kingdom of God.*

In other words:

Jesus answered and said to him, *Verily, verily, I say to you, If a person is not **born again**, they can not see the Kingdom of God.* [They will never have the chance to experience the Kingdom of God.]

(4) Nicodemus says to Him, How can a [person] be born when they are old? can they enter the second time into their mother's womb, and be born?

(5) Jesus answered, *Verily, verily, I say to you, **Except a** [person] **be born of water and of the Spirit**, [the same] cannot enter into the Kingdom of God.*

(6) *That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and **that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.*** (7) *Marvel not that I said to you, You must **be born again.***

(8) *The wind blows where it lists [where it does], and you hear the sound thereof, but can not tell whence it comes, and whither it goes [but can not tell where it comes from, and where it goes]: **so is every one that is born of the Spirit.*** (9) Nicodemus answered and said to Him, How can these things be?

(10) Jesus answered and said to him, *Are you a master of Israel [Are you one of the top leaders of this nation], and know not these things?* (11) *Verily, I say to you, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and you receive not our witness.* (12) *If I have told you earthly things, and you believe not, how will you believe, if I tell you *of* Heavenly things?*

1 Peter 1:22-23 Seeing you have **purified** your souls in **obeying the Truth through the Spirit** to unfeigned Love of the brethren [genuine and sincere Love for the brothers and sisters], *see that you* Love one another with a **pure heart fervently:** (23) **Being born again**, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the Word of God, which lives and abides for ever.

God will take away all the pain, heartache and death from the saints.

Revelation 21:4-7 And God will wipe away **all** tears from their eyes; and there will be **no more** death, **neither** sorrow, **nor** crying, **neither** will there be any more pain: for the former things are **passed away**. (5) And He that sat upon the Throne said,

Behold, I make **all** things new. And He said to me, Write: for these Words are true and faithful. (6) And He said to me, **IT IS DONE**.

I AM Alpha and Omega, the Beginning and the End. I will give to them that are athirst of the Fountain of the Water of Life freely. (7) Whosoever overcomes will inherit **all** things; and I will be their God, and they will be My [sons and daughters].

Revelation 3:21 To whosoever overcomes will I grant to sit with Me in My Throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with My Father in His Throne.

2 Corinthians 6:18 And will be a Father to you, and you will be My sons and daughters, says the Lord Almighty.

Respectfully,
Joe

Copyright © 2019 mysteryofiniquity.com All Rights Reserved Internationally

More to come in time...

Psalms 103:1-22 A Psalm of David. Bless the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, *bless* His holy Name. (2) Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all His benefits: (3) Who forgives all your iniquities; who heals all your diseases; (4) Who redeems your life from destruction; who crowns you with lovingkindness and tender mercies; (5) Who satisfies your mouth with good *things*; *so that* your youth is renewed like the eagle's.

(6) The LORD executes righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed. (7) He made known His Ways to Moses, His Acts to the children of Israel. (8) The LORD *is* merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.

(9) He will not always chide: neither will He keep *His anger* for ever [neither will He let the controversy continue for ever]. (10) He has not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities. (11) For as the heaven is high above the earth, *so* great is His mercy toward them that fear [revere] Him. (12) As far as the east is from the west, *so* far has He removed our transgressions from us.

(13) Like as a father pities *his* children, *so* the LORD pities them that fear [revere] Him. (14) For He knows our frame; He remembers that we *are* dust. (15) *As for* [humans], their days *are* as grass: as a flower of the field, so they flourish. (16) For the wind passes over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof will know it no more.

(17) But the mercy of the LORD *is* from Everlasting to Everlasting upon them that fear [revere] Him, and His righteousness to children's children; (18) To such as keep His Covenant, and to those that remember His Commandments to do Them.

(19) The LORD has prepared His Throne in the heavens; and His Kingdom rules over all. (20) Bless the LORD, you His angels, that excel in strength, that do His Commandments, hearkening to the Voice of His Word. (21) Bless you the LORD, all *you* His hosts; *you* ministers of His, that do His pleasure. (22) Bless the LORD, all His works in all places of His dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul.